

Freedom Under Socialism?

by Alexander Baron



FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

**InfoText Manuscripts,
London, England. (1996)**

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Printed and bound in the United Kingdom by
Staples Printers Rochester Limited

Table Of Contents

Page 1	<i>Acknowledgments</i>
Page 2	<i>To The Reader</i>
Page 3	<i>What Are We Talking About?</i>
Page 6	<i>Money, Profit And Wealth</i>
Page 14	<i>Socialism, Minorities And Worthy Causes</i>
Page 24	<i>Socialism And The Rule Of Law</i>
Page 29	<i>Religion, Arts And Media</i>
Page 33	<i>Academia, Education, Health And Medicine</i>
Page 39	<i>A Closer Look At Today's Socialists</i>
Page 50	<i>A Straight Look At Bolshevism In Practice</i>
Page 61	<i>More About The Media</i>
Page 68	<i>Monopoly, Marketing And Employment</i>
Page 79	<i>From Hell On Earth To Pie In Sky</i>
Page 89	<i>Race...And The Appeal Of Fascism</i>
Page 133	<i>The Fight Against Socialism...The Way Forward</i>
Page 140	<i>Bibliography</i>
Page 150	<i>Notes And References</i>
Page 202	<i>Index</i>

Acknowledgments

This book was written over a period of several months during 1995. It started life as a pamphlet but, like many of my projects, it just "grew and grew", and this is the result. It was not written from beginning to end, and although I started with a synopsis, it soon became apparent that a lot more would have to be added after the basic text had been completed. For this reason the astute reader may find references to apparently contemporary events earlier on in the text than passages towards the back which were completed earlier. This is not an important point but I stress it in order to avoid confusion.

This book was entirely my own idea, nobody suggested I write it and nobody gave me any suggestions for what to include in the text in any way, manner, shape or form. Nevertheless, no man works in a vacuum, and there are a number of people I would like to thank in connection with this work, and without whose invaluable assistance it would have been less complete. These people are, in no particular order: Chris R. Tame, Britain's leading Libertarian; Sean Gabb, Editor of *Free Life*; Mike Hutchinson of Prometheus Books; Michael Newland; Nick Griffin; John Warburton of the Mosley Archive; the staff of the British Library at Bloomsbury, Aldwych and Holborn (SRIS) and Colindale; the staff of Westminster Central Reference Library; the staff of the Supreme Court Library; the staff of the Public Record Office; Judith, Marjorie, Jules and Juliette at the office; and especially to Mark Taha for his invaluable assistance in proofing the text.

Alexander Baron,
Sydenham,
London,
England.

January 30, 1996

To The Reader

This book is about socialism, in particular, the freedom or otherwise that would be *enjoyed* by people living under it. Although it touches on the economic aspects of socialism, and although I have included a potted history of the Bolsheviks, this study is not about the pseudo-economic claptrap of socialism, nor is about the socialism of Karl Marx, or Lenin, or Leon Trotsky, or Stalin. It is not about the socialism of Chairman Mao, or Fidel Castro. It is not about the dialectic, the Third International, the iron law of wages, Democratic Centralism, or any such drivel. Rather it is about the personal liberty or lack thereof you would have if you were ruled by today's socialists, in particular the people who belong to the Socialist Workers Party, the New Communist Party, and similar organisations.

Because race relations has for some time been one of the major issues of our day, and has, for many years been the field in which socialism's proponents have scored their most significant victories - always at the cost of the dispossessed majority - I have included in this book a substantial discussion of the race problem, and a discussion of the ideology towards which many *racists* are attracted, fascism (in one form or another), and argued, hopefully conclusively, that fascism is the Siamese twin of socialism rather than the demonic entity which so many socialists truly believe they are struggling to defeat.

Chapter One: What Are We Talking About?

Socialism Or Communism?

The words communism and socialism are often used interchangeably. (1) There are probably as many different interpretations of each as there are socialists and communists. Communism, as envisaged by Karl Marx, is the last phase of socialism and will come about, we are told, when the ruling class has been finally overthrown and the workers take control of society. The ideal of communism envisages a world where there is no state and where no men rule over other men, except perhaps for purely administrative purposes.

Communism though can only come about when all power has been concentrated in the state. It seems curious does it not that the total concentration of power will lead to its total abolition? But that is what many socialists appear to believe. (2)

Socialism Sounds Good

Socialism sounds good, the word has pleasing connotations; it sounds like *social*. But of course, to judge the meaning of a word from its sound is not particularly intelligent. One might just as well argue that the word *cyanide* sounds *nicer* than the word *glucose*.

What Socialism Is Not

Socialism is not organised labour. Although many members of the trades union movement often refer to themselves as socialists, and many endorse

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

certain apparent aspects of socialist policy, eg nationalised industries, it is an enormous misconception to lump the trades unions altogether as socialist. The trades union movement grew out of the struggle of working men to improve their lot at a time when pay, conditions of work, and conditions of life for the vast majority of ordinary working people were indescribably hard. Only part of this was due to social reasons, eg the class system; most of it was simply that previous generations did not live in such a highly advanced society based as is ours on science, technology, mass production and mass consumption.

Who Are The Socialists' Leaders?

It is very noticeable that although the roots of the trades union movement are deeply working class, the socialist movement was, and remains, largely the result of the hair-brained schemes of *intellectuals*. Karl Marx was an intellectual, as were Trotsky, Lenin and Stalin. Marx spent most of his life sponging off his wealthy friend Engels. Trotsky is a particularly fine example of what the champions of the working class are made of. (3) He was born in 1879 with the name Lev Davidovich Bronstein, the son of a prosperous farmer. Anti-Semites, including outright crazies, make much of Trotsky's Jewish origins; in reality, like all the other *Jews* who turned to communism at the same time, Trotsky turned his back on his Jewish origins and was fully assimilated. It is not clear if he ever did anything for a living; (we will return to Trotsky's source of income later). (4) Trotsky did not become a Bolshevik until July 1917; (5) in March 1917 when the Tsar was overthrown, he was actually in New York.

Trotsky returned to Russia, where he played a major part in the October Revolution, after which the comrades, having finished murdering class enemies, started persecuting and murdering each other, as they have done ever since. It was Stalin though rather than Trotsky who inherited the mantle of Lenin, and in February 1929 Trotsky was booted out of the Soviet Union, moving successively to Turkey, France, Norway, and then Mexico, where he continued to rail at Stalin and denounce the betrayal of the Revolution. [This is a catch-all phrase by which the socialists blame others for their own shortcomings. It never occurs to them that the revolution is always betrayed;

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

we will discuss this in greater depth in Chapter Eight]. Trotsky was murdered by a Stalinist agent in Mexico in August 1940. On his death his own father denounced him to the synagogue as an enemy of Judaism and "the curse of humanity". (6)

Lenin was cut from the same cloth as Trotsky. He was born in 1870 and qualified as a lawyer, but if he did practice, he doesn't seem to have done much work either. He was a prolific author, who, like his contemporary Trotsky, and Marx before them, wrote incredibly turgid books which no one ever seems really to be able to understand. Like Trotsky, Lenin was also an advocate and practitioner of both terror and mass murder. He died in 1924 and was made into a saint in all but name.

It is true that there have been occasional leading socialists/communists from working class backgrounds; the British Communist Party leader Harry Pollitt (1890-1960) for example, (7) but the Harry Pollitts of this world are few and far between. The likes of Fidel Castro, Chou en-Li and Mao tse-Tung were also *intellectuals*, (8) as are most of today's leading socialists, homegrown and foreign. For example, Vanessa Redgrave of the Workers Revolutionary Party is an actress; the journalist Paul Foot, a former editor of *Socialist Worker*, is the spawn of the wealthy "Left Feet" family; Tariq Ali, who was active in the International Marxist Group in the 70s, is the son of a millionaire Pakistani landowner. (9) The list goes on. Socialism is not then, the movement of the downtrodden masses, and it never has been. Its leaders didn't learn their socialism in the factories of the working class worldwide, but in the universities of Europe and North America.

Chapter Two: Money, Profit And Wealth

Socialism Is Not Charity - 1

Charity is giving voluntarily. Socialism does not involve giving but the forcible expropriation of the wealth of the rich and the better off. If you are not rich or one of the better off, this may sound like an excellent idea. Leaving aside the moral aspects of whether it is ever right to forcibly acquire the money or property of one person in order to share it with another, there are two big fallacies here.

- 1) The fallacy that taking from the rich and giving to the poor makes the poor richer.
- 2) The fallacy that only the rich will be plundered.

The first fallacy is not immediately obvious, but writing in her newsletter for July 15, 1974, Ayn Rand summed it up in a nutshell: "If an average housewife struggles with her incomprehensibly shrinking budget and sees a tycoon in a resplendent limousine, she might well think that just one of his diamond cuff links would solve all her problems. She has no way of knowing that if all the personal luxuries of all the tycoons were expropriated, it would not feed her family - and millions of other, similar families - for one week; and that the entire country would starve on the first morning of the week to follow. (This is what happened in Chile.)...No one tells her that higher taxes imposed on the rich (and the semi-rich) will not come out of their consumption expenditures, but out of their investment capital, (i.e., their savings); that such taxes will mean less investment, i.e., less production, fewer jobs, higher prices for scarcer goods; and that by the time the rich have to lower their standard of living, hers will be gone, along with *her* savings and her husband's job..." (1)

A stunning example of the futility of confiscating the capital of the rich was the announcement in April 1995 that one of the privatised water companies (which were widely believed to have been "profiteering") was to pay out £180

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

million to customers and shareholders. Customers of North West Water were earmarked for a rebate of £6.50 a year over five years. The total due to be paid out to customers was estimated at £90 million. (2) Obviously this is good news for them, and if the water companies had been profiteering, it is only right that their customers should receive such a refund. But expropriating the wealth of the rich on a national or international scale and doling it out would lead to all of us receiving one-off payments. And then nothing. No investment. Nothing.

Look at the above example. Most of us would be quite pleased to receive £6.50 in our pockets, gratis. But £6.50 a year is less than two pence a day. If the average housewife were to lose two pence a day from her purse it is doubtful if she would even notice it. Now imagine that all the big corporations and wealthy individuals were subjected to forced expropriation on a much larger scale than that experienced by this water company. How far would all this money go? How much would it put into the pockets of the housewife, the man in the street, the pensioner? A few pounds a day? But again, think of the other consequences: lower investment, or no investment, and rising prices. Leaving aside any moral considerations, such expropriations would result in economic disaster.

All the above though assumes that once the socialist government has plundered the rich it will distribute their money to the rest of us. All experience refutes this. One of the *boasts* of hard line socialists is that a socialist government will provide a *free* health service, a free this, a free that, or subsidise this, that or other service. This sounds good, and it is, for the minority or vested interest receiving the subsidy or hand-out. But if subsidies appeared out of thin air, every government would be able to subsidise everything and nobody would ever have to pay for anything. In reality of course *everything* has to be paid for, and the more people who receive a subsidy, the more have to pay for it. It should be patently obvious that, for example, a national health service or educational system which provides health care or education for millions of people cannot be supported by expropriating the wealth of a few super-rich individuals and corporations.

While it is only proper that some services be provided *free*, such as emergency hospital treatment, and fire and rescue services, it is a proven fact that many or even most subsidies actually help the better off at the expense of the lower paid. In Britain we have seen state subsidies of fringe theatre and opera houses. How many ordinary working people patronise the opera?

The Tragedy Of The Commons: A Brief Note

The *tragedy of the commons* lies beyond the scope of this study, but the reader should take note of the following. It is a truism that when a service is provided free to its users, what happens generally is that it becomes swamped. Socialists are fond of scoffing at the profit motive, but the prices of goods and services determine not only the profit to the capitalist but also act as a means of transmitting market information. Imagine what would happen if a baker were to give away bread instead of selling it. Or a publican were to give away alcohol! People would come from far and wide for a free drink. Until he ran out, or more likely went bankrupt. This is what is known as the *tragedy of the commons*; the analogy usually made is of the sheep grazing on common land, and the moral is that property which is not owned by some entity (not necessarily an individual) is quickly plundered.

The current writer had a personal experience of the *tragedy of the commons* in August 1995. On August 24, the software giant Microsoft launched its much hyped *Windows 95* program. As part of the promotion it sponsored the *Times* newspaper for the day; the paper was given away free with a 28 page supplement. (3) I left home about 9.45am and travelled into Central London spending some time in Westminster Central Reference Library before walking up to the British Library at Bloomsbury, arriving there before 1pm. From Sydenham Station up to the British Library, including London Bridge and Charing Cross Stations, I looked into every newsagents and vendor's stand I passed; the *Times* was not to be seen in one of them. Yet usually, this paper doesn't sell out.

Although this is a complex issue, emergency medical and other treatment does not, generally, fall within the remit of the *tragedy of the commons*, because few and far between are the people who will break their legs in order to have the fractures treated for free, or who will set their houses ablaze in order to have the fires put out for free. And so on.

Socialism Is Not Charity - 2

Many socialists profess - and some sincerely believe - that the state not only has a duty to provide every citizen with a roof over his or her head, *free* education, *free* this, *free* that, and that if the state is only given enough power, it will be able to do exactly that. Before you fall for any of this claptrap you should bear in mind the words of the American politician Senator Barry Goldwater: "A government that is big enough to give you all you want is big enough to take it all away." (4) However many subsidies and freebies it hands out to vested interests or as bribes, surely no sensible person believes that any government or any state is more adept at giving than taking? Let us reiterate, the government has no wealth of its own, save what is created by its citizens. If the government gives you something you didn't make or earn, it *must*, by definition, have taken it (forcibly) from somebody else. When socialism has been established, you can expect to find yourself giving and giving and giving.

One final point worth mentioning about the expropriation of the wealth of the rich is that this would destroy many industries overnight. For example, if no one could afford Rolls Royce cars or expensive jewellery, or to dine in expensive restaurants, or to patronise five star hotels, all employees of such enterprises would be deprived instantaneously of their livelihoods. Except for the few who remained to service the needs of the ruling elite, of course. There can be no doubt that, whatever their professed beliefs, the majority of our rulers would continue to live a privileged existence, just as Trotsky did in New York. (5)

The Rich Are Not Always A Curse

Extreme socialists exhibit an almost pathological hatred of the rich and make it clear that when *they* come to power, anyone who doesn't *work* for a living will go up against the nearest wall. It is though a colossal fallacy that all the rich are idle all the time. Whilst it is true that the best way to make a fortune is still

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

to be born rich, it is not true that there are no self-made men in the modern era. Many men (and women) have built vast business empires in the second half of the Twentieth Century, often by their own hard work and/or ingenuity. For the sake of example we will list three here: Bill Gates the software wizard and founder of Microsoft; (6) Virgin group founder and CEO Richard Branson, probably the most recognisable (and extrovert) of the new brand of multimillionaires; and Anita Roddick (and husband) founder of the Body Shop chain.

Many more could be added to that list, and in fact the ranks of the *nouveau riche* have long been augmented by such (at one time) unlikely minions as best-selling horror and other novelists; successful lawyers; rock musicians; and lately, even top rank amateur sportsmen.

Most of the above are anything but idle, and indeed some of the wealthiest and most successful people's lives revolve around their work, although they do of course reap considerable financial rewards. There is though, another and far less well known function the rich serve in our society.

At one time, scientific research was the exclusive province of the rich; astronomy in particular benefited enormously from the efforts and endowments of wealthy amateurs, and many foundations, medical charities and the like, were founded by wealthy people. Let's take a brief look at this. The two greatest telescopes of the pre-1850 period were built by private individuals. (7) Herschel - who was appointed Royal Astronomer on his discovery of Uranus - was a lifelong amateur astronomer. He built one. (8) The American astronomer George Ellery Hale (1868-1938), was financed by his father, a prosperous Chicago businessman. In 1892, he met the immensely wealthy Charles T. Yerkes who financed an observatory for \$34,900. (9) It opened in 1897 and was named after him. It was still the largest in the world of its kind in the late seventies. (10) Around 1908, John D. Hooker of Los Angeles financed a telescope to the tune of \$45,000, enough to pay for the mirror! (11) Britain's leading popular astronomer, Patrick Moore, has written that "It would be difficult to over-estimate how valuable the Hooker reflector has been to astronomy." (12)

Two incredibly wealthy men, Andrew Carnegie (1835-1919) and John D. Rockefeller I (1839-1937), gave away a staggering \$850 million in their lifetimes. They funded, among other things, education, libraries, and scientific research. (13)

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Although scientific research is today carried out on a vast scale and is supported largely by governments and multinational corporations, many campaigning organisations - including charities, civil liberties organisations, political and other pressure groups, environmentalist organisations and so on - owe their very existence to the rich.

Many such organisations have diametrically opposing aims: for example, the primary concern of ASH (Action on Smoking and Health) is to stop people smoking *by whatever means necessary* while FOREST is dedicated to preserving smokers' rights. (14) Under socialism, with the wealth of the rich expropriated and the finances of all large corporations under state control, no organisation which the state objected to would have the wherewithal to campaign on behalf of any cause, or against any law, of which the state disapproved. (15)

One final case of philanthropy deserves mentioning here. In October 1995, the former (and future!) heavyweight champion of the world Lennox Lewis founded a college in London with a donation of a million pounds. Lewis has made a tidy sum out of boxing, but nowhere near as much - to date - as many heavyweights. Such a donation was a truly magnificent gesture by an exemplary sportsman and one of boxing's genuine nice guys. (16) According to socialist dogma, Lennox Lewis is another capitalist parasite, exploiter and member of the ruling class, and the fact that he has a black skin won't save him come the revolution. One might also ask how much money Lewis would have had a chance to accumulate under an "anti-racist", socialist dictatorship? Far less than he has made under our supposedly, inherently racist capitalist system.

On the subject of the rich and social change, it is important to remember that throughout history, social change, be it for good or ill, has been largely the work of dynamic minorities. Every movement or ideology that has ever existed started, by definition, as a minority, and very few of those minorities were ever popular in the first instance. A classic example is the church. Christians were persecuted for centuries, and in turn, they persecuted both outsiders - eg Jews - and dissenters, including heretics. Throughout history, slavery has been considered the norm by many societies; if socialism had been established in the 18th Century, slavery might still be practised now. Another unpopular cause was women's suffrage. How many rights would women have had if world socialism had been established a hundred years ago?

Many socialists argue that socialism has always supported such supposedly progressive causes as women's rights and opposition to all forms of discrimi-

nation. This is simply not true. The reader should always be careful to draw a distinction between the rhetoric of socialism: human equality, the brotherhood of man, helping the downtrodden, etc, and the reality. Later in this short study we will review the antecedents of the three leading socialists of the Bolshevik Revolution: Lenin, Stalin and Trotsky, when the reader will see for himself just how wide is the gap between socialist rhetoric and socialist reality.

Without the rich, all patronage, whether it be patronage of the causes listed above, or of the arts, or whatever, would emanate entirely and only from the state. Again, this would mean that any activity or cause the state disapproved of would never receive a penny of public money, and would probably be proscribed by law. As throughout history the state has disapproved of or even outlawed virtually everything, (17) this would mean, to all intents and purposes, the end of change, and the end of progress. (18)

In conclusion, the existence of a certain number of independent, wealthy people who are prepared to donate their money and other resources to various worthy, even unpopular, campaigns, ensures that a certain amount of dissent will always exist, the sort of dissent which is totally impossible when wealth is concentrated entirely in the state. There is though a subtle, if terrible, irony here. This is that very many of the organisations which wealthy people have founded have themselves become vehicles for socialist ideology, and the destruction of capitalism and free enterprise. (19) It remains to be seen if the reasons for this are wholly or partly conspiratorial, or entirely of misguided idealism. (20)

Socialism And Financial Reform

The fact that socialism has no answers doesn't mean that the capitalist system has no inadequacies; capitalism is far from perfect, and has many faults, the most important of which is the means by which the banking system, a privately-owned cartel, creates credit *ex nihilo* and sells it to private enterprise, the government and the rest of us. It is, though, more than a little significant that socialism has never attacked the financial system as such, and has little or nothing to say about the evils of usury. As with everything else, the

panacea for all ills is seen as the nationalisation of the means of production, in this case the banks. The nationalisation of the banking system would simply transfer the monopoly of credit - and the creation of debt - from the private sector to the state, which is no solution at all. (21)

Socialism And The Profit Motive

Hard line socialists make much of the profit motive, some of them talk about profits as though they were evil. Profiteering at the expense of someone in dire need is certainly evil. To take an extraordinary hypothetical example, if you were a diabetic, and were stranded miles from anywhere and you needed a shot of insulin, it would be evil for a doctor to demand that you hand over your life savings as the price of an injection or die. On the other hand, most people think doctors should be rewarded and rewarded well for treating the sick. Socialists themselves often campaign - sometimes sincerely, more often cynically - for better pay and conditions for all medical (and other) workers. Surely this means that they are in some measure in favour of profit?

Major Douglas, the founding father of Social Credit, wrote that: "It has never been clear to me why any man in any position of life should be expected to perform any action whatever which was not in *some* sense of the word profitable to him..." (22) On the other hand, Leon Trotsky, the doyen of the internationalist left, was totally against the very concept of profit and the profit motive.

He wrote: "In a country where the sole employer is the State, opposition means death by slow starvation. The old principle: who does not work shall not eat, has been replaced by a new one: who does not obey shall not eat." (23)

He doesn't tell us whom we are to obey, but it doesn't take much effort to work that one out. Most people would rather work to eat than be subjected to the whims of a monster like Trotsky.

Chapter Three: Socialism, Minorities And Worthy Causes

Socialism, The Class Struggle And The First Casualty

The most important tenet of socialist ideology is that of the class struggle. It was Marx and Engels who claimed the credit for the class struggle; they didn't claim to have invented it, merely to have discovered it. In reality this concept dates back to at least 1844 when it was expounded by the Chartist Leader Feargus O'Connor. (1) Likewise the slogan for which Marx has become renowned, "Workers of the world unite", (2) was purloined from the German radical Karl Schapper. (3)

The analysis of the world as class versus class, oppressed versus oppressor, is not merely an oversimplification, it is dead wrong. The distinguished liberal professor, Carroll Quigley, made an accurate and quite devastating analysis of Marxism in his *magnum opus*, *Tragedy And Hope*. I propose here to quote at length from this book.

At the beginning of the section on the international socialist movement, Professor Quigley tells us that "Industrialism, especially in its early years, brought with it social and economic conditions which were admittedly horrible...Crowded together in want and disease, with no leisure and no security, completely dependent on a weekly wage which was less than a pittance, [labourers] worked twelve to fifteen hours a day for six days in the week among dusty and dangerous machines with no protection against inevitable accidents, disease, or old age, and returned at night to crowded rooms without adequate food and lacking light, fresh air, heat, pure water, or sanitation." (4) This is something which is largely forgotten today, the socialist movement was, Professor Quigley tells us, "a reaction against these deplorable conditions of the working masses." (5)

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Furthermore, "Marxist theory did not provide a realistic or workable picture of social and economic developments. It had no real provision for labor unions, for workers' political parties, for bourgeois reformers, for rising standards of living, or for nationalism, yet these became, after Marx's death, the dominant concerns of the working class." (6)

There are many other developments as well which Marx did not, and in all fairness could not, foresee. One of these is the franchise, which has literally revolutionised the concepts of free enterprise, capitalism and multi-national corporations, but staying with Quigley, the point about bourgeois reformers is particularly worth noting, because that alone refutes the nonsense of class struggle which pictures the filthy capitalists and the workers forever at one another's throats. The fact is that many capitalists and corporations have adopted extremely progressive policies towards their workforces. An excellent if exemplary example is the chain store Marks & Spencer. Founded just before the turn of the century by the partnership of Michael Marks (7) and Tom Spencer, the company is today one of the most respected retailers in the world.

By 1903, when the partnership was registered as a private limited company, Marks and Spencer had thirty-six market bazaars and shops, including three in London. By the 1930s when it was already a household name, it had set up a welfare committee for staff which still functions to this day. One company biographer has written "In the 1930s...the company's concern for the employees' welfare did not make them popular in all quarters." (8)

In 1981, Marks & Spencer donated £1,205,000 to various charities, (9) including cancer relief. It also donated to the arts and education, and sponsored fashion shows. (10) The ownership of Marks & Spencer has also been extended to its staff. The 1985 company biography by (K.K. Tse) revealed that no less than 22,000 members of staff had become shareholders through the company profit-sharing scheme. (11) The philosophy of Marks & Spencer is a world away from the rapacious, money-grasping capitalist parasites of socialist fiction. (12)

Returning to Professor Quigley, he continues: "...the picture which Marx had drawn of more and more numerous workers reduced to lower and lower standards of living by fewer and fewer exploitative capitalists proved to be completely erroneous in the more advanced industrial countries in the twentieth century. Instead, what occurred could be pictured as a cooperative effort by unionized workers and monopolized industry to exploit unorganized con-

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

sumers by raising prices higher and higher to provide both higher wages and higher profits." (13)

Most interestingly, Quigley comments that "Since the Marxist ideology and the Marxist war cries were more easily observed than the social realities they served to conceal, especially when labor leaders sought all publicity for what they said and profound secrecy for what they did, many capitalists, some workers, and almost all outsiders missed the new developments completely and continued to believe that a workers' revolution was just around the corner." (14)

While there can be no doubt that many hard core socialists continue to profess sincerely in the class struggle, there can be no doubt either that many of them have long been aware of this reality, and, as we shall see in Chapter Eight, there has been a carefully concealed working alliance between radical socialists and monopoly capitalists throughout history.

Another point made by Professor Quigley is the rise of the technocrat and the separation of the ownership of capital from the management of capital, which "must lead, in the long run, to a decreasing demand for hand labor and an increasing demand for highly trained technicians who are managers rather than laborers. And, in the longer run, this process would give rise to a productive system of such a high level of technical complexity that it could no longer be run by the owners but would have to be run by technically trained managers. Moreover, the use of the corporate form of industrial organization as a means for bringing the savings of the many into the control of a few by sales of securities to wider and wider groups of investors (including both managerial and laboring groups) would lead to a separation of management from ownership and to a great increase in the number of owners." (15)

All this and more refutes the nonsense of Marxism and the class struggle, but hard core socialists are not interested in such niceties as truth, except the *higher truth* of Marxist rhetoric. It should never be forgotten that socialists are fighting the class war. In this connection one should never but never forget the time honoured dictum of United States Senator Hiram Johnson, that "The first casualty when war comes is truth." (16)

All the available evidence suggests that hard core socialists are among the most prolific, brazen and shameless liars in history. Socialism is in fact an antinomian philosophy, one which maintains that its practitioners may say or do anything on the grounds that the means, however terrible, will always justify

the end, that of a better world. (17) When we cover the history of Bolshevism the reader will see for himself just how terrible both the means and the ends of socialism are. Like any other form of dictatorship, including fascism, which is literally demonised by socialists, under socialism, the state controls all the media, at least, all those media outlets that matter. This means that the socialist state has, can, does, and will, propagate whatever lies it likes. It is not even necessary for censorship to be applied rigorously under socialism, the simple fact is that under a socialist dictatorship only those people who have been thoroughly indoctrinated in the party line are permitted access to the media. Self-censorship does the rest.

Socialism And Minorities

Since the end of the Second World War, and indeed before that, socialism has made much of the so-called struggle of minorities for emancipation and equality. This does not relate solely to ethnic minorities - in practice, all non-whites, whether they are in a minority or not - but has been expanded in recent years to cover all manner of *minorities*, some of them very creative indeed. The original impetus for the concern with minorities was the Nazi persecution of the Jews. However, there is a big difference between ending persecution of minorities, ending state enforced discrimination against them and striving for equality of opportunity for all on the one hand, and on the other hand, giving certain minorities special privileges backed up by the full coercive force of the state. And there is an even bigger difference between the elimination of officially sanctioned discrimination and the violation of property rights.

"Racism" And Fascism - The Great Myth

The great so-called struggle by socialists against discrimination has been represented principally as the struggle against *racism* and fascism; the tendency in recent years has been to blur the distinction between the two and also to associate all (non-Marxist) forms of white nationalism with *racism* and anti-Semitism in order to delegitimise white nationalism and to portray socialists as valiant heroes struggling against oppression. In 1994, the South African politician Jaap Marais hit the nail bang on the head when he wrote "It is standard leftist practice in South Africa to associate nationalism with fascism and from there with anti-semitism, and to present this as the argument against which there is no argument." (18) He might have added that this is standard leftist practice throughout the white world - what remains of it - and indeed, probably throughout much of the non-white world as well.

Many people have fallen for this socialist-inspired claptrap, primarily because they are ignorant of the true origins of fascism, and the common roots of fascism and socialism. Space does not permit an extensive analysis, but briefly the following may be stated.

The acknowledged father of fascism was not Adolf Hitler but the Italian dictator Benito Mussolini (1883-1945). Mussolini was actually the editor of a socialist newspaper, and although a Nazi sympathiser, he detested Hitler. In Germany, fascism took on a specifically anti-Semitic flavour, (19) but Mussolini was not an anti-Semite, a number of Jews attained high office in the Mussolini government, and *fascism itself is not inherently anti-Semitic*. This is a most important point. Mussolini was also a Zionist sympathiser. (20)

The word *racism* is used so loosely nowadays as to be almost devoid of meaning; originally it meant a belief in innate racial differences, which is surely neither controversial nor hateful. Since the end of the Second World War, socialists have exploited the Nazi persecution of the Jews, including the Holocaust - whatever it was - as proof of the evils of *racism*, again, associating *racism* with fascism. It should never be forgotten though that the United States, which was hardly a fascist country, fought fascism, and at the same time enforced strict racial segregation in its Southern states. Likewise, South Africa has never been a fascist country; Apartheid was actually a form of socialism,

because it entailed state control over the market and the fixing of differential wage rates between races. (21) Other countries which have enforced discriminatory practices in varying degrees - Malaysia, for example - have also been anything but fascist.

If socialists were sincere in their desire to build a society based on equality of opportunity, they would oppose all state interference in race relations and call for the abolition of the race industry. (22) Instead, many of them have carved out careers for themselves meddling in the economy, calling for the imposition of racial quotas, and pushing multi-racialism (a euphemism for enforced race-mixing). There is no single reason for this, but again, the Nazi persecution of the Jews usually comes into the equation somewhere. Certain Jewish and Zionist organisations have also entered the fray, and their incessant meddling and duplicity has done far more to ferment anti-Semitism than to combat it. The unconditional hatred for Western society, Western democratic traditions and indeed Western Man himself, which is espoused by certain elements of the socialist popular front, needs no documenting here, but it will suffice to say that many people who meddle in race relations - be they socialists or otherwise - do so from the most ignoble of motives. We will discuss the thorny issue of race in more detail in Chapter Twelve.

Socialism And "Gay" Rights

A special mention should be given here to one supposedly exploited and oppressed minority. The homosexual minority is undoubtedly the most creative of all minorities which the Socialist International has championed. But it wasn't always that way. In Weimar Germany, Marxists attacked homosexuality as a *fascist perversion*. [It may have been this opprobrium for homosexual perversion that led Hitler to purge the homosexual Ernst Roehm in the 1934 "Night of the Long Knives"]. (23)

A standard work on homosexuality tells us that: "As early as the 1920s leaders of Western Communist parties began to float the idea that...homosexual activity...resulted from the *decadence* of capitalism in its death throes.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Homosexuality was to disappear in the healthy new society of the future." (24)

In Britain, the largely communist/socialist anti-fascist movement made up an anti-Blackshirt chant:

"Hitler and Mosley, what are they for?
Thuggery, buggery, hatred and war!" (25)

It was only with the emergence of the misnamed *gay* "rights" movement in the late 60s that the transformation of homosexuals came about in socialist propaganda from diseased pariahs to oppressed minority. Incredibly, the advent of AIDS has augmented rather than diminished the power of the homosexual lobby and the affinity of socialists for queers. (26) That being said, there can be little doubt that - like the vast majority of non-socialists - most socialists find both homosexual practices and homosexuals themselves morally and physically repulsive, but in the struggle for socialism anything goes.

Under a socialist government, hostility to homosexuality would almost certainly become a criminal offence, as, under intense pressure and lobbying from (mainly) socialists, hostility to enforced race-mixing is already a *de facto* criminal offence.

Socialism And Quotas

The doctrine of oppression which socialists have foisted on society has been extended from racial minorities to deviant minorities, specifically homosexuals. The semantics of "oppression", which have been accepted almost uncritically by academia, the media, politicians, and social policy makers, are both deceptive and duplicitous, as well as demonstrably false. Briefly, socialists believe - or profess to believe - that certain designated minorities: (27) blacks, (28) homosexuals, (29) and others, are historically oppressed, discriminated against and disadvantaged, and that because of this, *positive discrimination* must be effected, backed up by the full coercive power of the state, to ensure racial and other quotas in such areas as the professions, housing, various

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

fields of employment, ad nauseum. As stated, the semantics are both deceptive and wrong. To begin with, there is no such thing as *positive discrimination* because all discrimination is positive. (30)

The doctrine of minority oppression also ignores such realities as different racial and other social patterns in all fields of human activity. (31) If, say, Asians are *under-represented* (32) in certain professions it could be because they are *over-represented* in others. The fact that they now own half the small retail outlets in Britain might have something to do with the fact that there are so few of them in the police force. An article published in the *London Evening Standard* of May 18, 1981, quoted the managing director of the Spa supermarket chain, who predicted that more than half of Britain's independent grocery stores may be owned by Asian shopkeepers in 5 years "because they give customers what they want". (33)

By the same token, heavyweight boxing has been dominated almost totally by (American) Negroes since the 1950s, while to date - 1996 - only one overseas player - the (white) Canadian Cliff Thorburn - has ever won the world professional snooker championship. The ultimate lunacy of a quota system would be to have a democratically elected world heavyweight champion and a world snooker title awarded to players on the basis of race rather than merit.

It is not clear if socialists would go that far, but the result of socialist policies in the real world has been far more damaging to race relations, social policy and the economy than such amusing speculations. In the United States, the largely socialist-communist-controlled *civil rights* movement publicised itself as "a drive for economic advancement for the Negro but actually [revolved] about an attempt to invade the social privacy of whites." (34)

By setting racial and other quotas the government can compel businessmen to employ less qualified persons solely on the basis of their race. It may even force employers to employ people who are manifestly unsuitable for the work performed. An excellent if alarming example of this was the company in the United States which operated a policy of not employing fertile women in its battery making division. The reason for the operation of such a policy by Johnson Controls had nothing whatsoever to do with keeping women in their place, rather it was a fetal protection policy which was necessary (in the company's opinion) because, in the light of scientific evidence, the exposure of lead to women under such circumstances could lead to birth defects, or even miscarriages. This policy was ruled in breach of the *Pregnancy Discrimination*

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Act. Other companies also operated fetal protection policies. Johnson Controls' policy was challenged on the grounds that it discriminates against women - which it does and will do until such time as men too can become pregnant. The American Civil Liberties Union, of all bodies, championed this piece of nonsense, and eventually the case was argued all the way to the Supreme Court where it was held that companies have no right to operate such policies.

The end result of such a ban is that "companies, in complying with a ban on fetal protection policies, will be opening themselves to potential tort liability in state courts for children prenatally exposed to dangerous chemicals and suffering lifelong impairments because of such exposure." (35)

This is quite clearly an abrogation of the rule of law, for common sense, if nothing else, should dictate that nobody - not an individual nor a company - should be forced into a position where obeying one law: criminal, company or whatever, should leave him, her or it open to prosecution under another. Leaving this aside, it is obvious, is it not, that any *socialist* who uses such specious arguments in the cause of *women's rights*, doesn't really give a monkey's about women, or about workers? As, of course, they don't.

More generally, when anti-discrimination legislation is applied in such an arbitrary manner, companies will be forced to employ rampant homosexuals or AIDS sufferers against their will. As a landlord, perhaps of a small dwelling, you could be compelled to let your premises to such people. Even to give them the run of your own home. (36) The latest piece of socialist-inspired nonsense is to pass sweeping anti-discrimination legislation which will allegedly benefit the disabled. The logical outcome of this piece of (undoubtedly well-meaning) nonsense is that night clubs will be compelled to employ a quota of disabled doormen!

All this nonsense about quotas and the state regulation of private business adds to the costs of producing goods and services and therefore reduces the goods and services available - the wealth of the community. While some legal restrictions are always necessary, (37) the extent of socialist central planning is not only repressive of free enterprise but of individual liberty; it is, in short, a form of people control.

Socialism And The "Peace" Movement

One field in which socialists and fellow travellers have long been active, though one which has faded into the background somewhat with the collapse of the Soviet Union, is that of unilateral nuclear disarmament, the so-called *peace movement*. While the role of the former Soviet Union in promoting this ideology has, undoubtedly, been greatly exaggerated by right wing ideologues and others, it remains a truism that the Soviets were nationalists at home and communists abroad. Furthermore, the Soviets have never believed in disarmament. Lenin believed that until socialism was established everywhere it was false to advocate disarmament because "revolutions could not be made by unarmed men". (38) He wrote this in December 1916, but it remained a part of Soviet ideology right up until the collapse. In other words, the propagation of nuclear disarmament by the Eastern Bloc served the express purpose of undermining the West, and was not, and is not, based on sincere ideology or deeply held political convictions.

Chapter Four: The Rule Of Law

Socialism And The Rule Of Law

One of the most absurd beliefs ever to be expounded by the socialists, or indeed by anyone, is that socialism will lead, somehow and inevitably, to the regeneration of man. When the *workers' paradise* finally arrives, there will be no need for policemen, prisons or any related institutions; not only will government, as far as it exists, be purely administrative, dealing with the orderly running of society, but nobody will break the law or even want to break the law. This is not so much a political concept as a religious one. (1) Leaving aside the inconvenient fact that there has never been the slightest evidence that anything like this will ever come about, it is extraordinarily naïve, and is comparable to the pie-in-the-sky nonsense that most religions sell their adherents in return for leading virtuous lives on Earth. (And paying their tithes).

There is though a far more sinister side to socialism, and one which always comes before the promised Paradise on Earth. Lenin defined Marxism as "the doctrine of class warfare plus the dictatorship of the proletariat". (2) And he defined the dictatorship of the proletariat as "*the rule - unrestricted by law and based on force - of the proletariat over the bourgeoisie, a rule enjoying the sympathy and support of the labouring and exploited masses.*" (3)

It is not easy to define precisely what is meant by the rule of law, but one prerequisite is that the law must be fairly abstract, that it must apply, or would apply, equally, to everybody in the same circumstances. There can be special laws governing blind persons and women, for example, but these are not abrogations of the rule of law. (4) For example, in Britain, and in many other countries, the law recognises that sometimes a woman who has recently given birth will, because of a hormone imbalance or some such physiologically based mental problem, harm or even kill her baby. Thus the law provides for the offence of infanticide if it can be proved that this was indeed the case. (5) Children and feeble-minded persons may be subject to different laws, primar-

ily to protect them from exploitation, and so on. These are very proper exceptions, as far as they can be called exceptions.

The chief safeguard for all of us is, in the words of F.A. Hayek, that "the rules must apply to those who lay them down and those who apply them - that is, to the government as well as the governed - and that nobody has the power to grant exceptions." (6)

The socialist idea, that the government is unrestricted by law, means exactly that, laws do not apply to the government, only to the regulation of the people under the control of the communists/socialists. It was George Washington who said that government, like fire, is a dangerous servant and a fearful master. (7) Like all the Founding Fathers, Washington recognised that the first act of government must be to limit its own power; this is the purpose of a constitution, to limit the power of the government. A leading anti-Communist, Dr Fred Schwarz, recognises this also. Schwarz says of Lenin's dictum, that the government is unrestricted by law that "[t]his is a very sinister and serious feature of the Communist system...because the history of civilisation is the restraint of government by law. Government unrestrained by law is naked tyranny." (8)

In Britain, in recent years we have been unfortunate enough to witness a number of monstrous injustices: the Birmingham Six, Guildford Four and similar cases, spring to mind. These cases and many others, have resulted in people challenging their convictions through the courts. People who have been wrongly convicted, sentenced and served time in prison can be awarded monetary compensation, although most people would turn down any amount of money rather than spend the best years of their lives in prison. Sometimes too the police overstep the mark, and again, there have been a number - a large number - of successful actions against the police in recent years for false arrest, and other improprieties. Usually in such cases the police fight all the way then settle at the court door insisting that they have admitted no liability. Rarely are offending police officers even disciplined in any meaningful sense of the word, much less subjected to criminal prosecution. (9)

In reality, even in a so-called democratic country like Britain, the police and other authorities can often do more or less what they damn well like, and in the event of a complaint or investigation, the entire bureaucratic machinery closes ranks in what many people often interpret as a megalithic conspiracy. (10) [The current writer has personal experience of this]. Police officers who investigate other police officers are the least respected by their colleagues.

Imperfect as our system is, there are at least some checks and balances. Under communism/socialism, none of the even limited redresses the citizen has under our system are possible. When you are arrested under socialism, the authorities can and will do as they damn well please. There is no suing the police for wrongful arrest, no suing the authorities for wrongful conviction. Indeed, there is no wrongful arrest, no wrongful conviction; once they have decided you are guilty, you are not only guilty but finished.

Britain does not have a written constitution, but in Britain and other countries, the government *must* obey the law, and can be challenged in the courts if it doesn't. We will give here two historic examples of this, one from Britain, the other from the United States. First though, let us take a brief look at *Magna Carta*.

The Rule Of Law: From "Magna Carta" To Salmon P. Chase

The *Magna Carta* (ie *Great Charter*) was drafted at Runnymede and signed by King John on June 15, 1215; it was an attempt by the barons to restrain the power of the king, who up until then could do pretty much as he liked. Although it was not the first such attempt, it has gone down in history as a landmark. The *Magna Carta* had 63 clauses; it was reissued with alterations in 1216 and 1217; the *Habeas Corpus Act* of 1679 is said to originate with clause 39. (11) For the benefit of the total neophyte, a writ of *habeas corpus* allows a man's lawyers, family or friends to challenge the lawfulness of his detention. It can be used, and often is used, when the police have arrested somebody for a serious offence, usually murder or terrorism. People who are arrested and detained in *comunicado* for several days have a strange propensity to make *voluntary* confessions, which are then retracted in court.

In spite of the provisions of *habeas corpus*, a person detained in police custody has very little chance of being released until the police have had their way with him. (12) Magistrates tend to rubber stamp such applications; the current writer knows of no case in which a writ of *habeas corpus* was successful

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

in freeing someone from police custody. That being said, a judge can declare the detention of a prisoner in police custody or prison to be unlawful and can order his release. *Habeas corpus* may also be used by someone detained under the *Mental Health Act*, to win his freedom. Under socialism, all this goes out of the window.

The following snippets are of interest. The *Magistrates' Court Act, 1952*, requires that a person arrested without warrant should be brought before a magistrate "as soon as practicable" [and this] means, in the absence of any special statutory provision, that he is to be brought before a magistrates' court within 48 hours of the arrest..."

In a specimen period of three months, 212 persons (.43%) arrested by the Metropolitan Police, were detained for more than 72 hours before being brought before a magistrates' court. "The percentage may be tiny, but we are concerned with people not percentages." (13) As stated, under socialism, all this goes out of the window. Clearly, even under our (so-called) liberal system of justice there are many abuses by the powers-that-be. A government unrestrained by even these flimsy controls will soon become a naked tyranny.

Returning to the *Magna Carta* proper; three of the clauses read as follows:

38) "No bailiff shall in future put anyone to trial upon his own bare word, without reliable witnesses produced for this purpose."

39) "No free man shall be arrested or imprisoned or disseised [dispossessed] or outlawed or exiled or in any way victimised, neither will we attack him or send anyone to attack him, except by the lawful judgment of his peers or by the law of the land."

40) "To no one will we sell, to no one will we refuse or delay right or justice."

These are fine principles which the passage of time should not be allowed to erode. (14) Times may change, technology does, but Man's nature remains the same, whatever the socialists would have us believe. Clause 40 is a vitally important one; although a rich man can afford expensive lawyers (15) and the privileges wealth brings, it is a point hardly worth arguing that, in the criminal courts at least, the capitalist state has dispensed a far superior brand of justice to the common man than Soviet Russia and Communist China. It is though

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

not only the individual citizen who may be taken to court under our bourgeois system of justice; the government can be taken to court if it breaks the law.

In April 1763, the MP and journalist John Wilkes (1725-97), the prime mover behind a scurrilous magazine called *The North Briton*, insulted the King's mother and accused the Monarch himself of lying. Although *The North Briton* was published anonymously, the identity of the people behind it was no great secret, and a general warrant was drawn up to arrest "the authors, printers, and publishers of a seditious and treasonable paper entitled *The North Briton*, No. 45". (16) The word "treasonable" was added to deny Wilkes the right to plead Parliamentary privilege. In three days 49 people were arrested, including many totally innocent persons. (17) [It is worth mentioning here that according to a standard biography of Wilkes, there appears to have been a large element of role playing in this affair. Wilkes was sent to the Tower of London, in some style, (18) and although prior to his arrest he was running around like a blue-arsed fly, he never seems to have been in any danger of having his ears lopped off, as did William Prynne. (19) Nevertheless, none of this should distract the reader from the seriousness of the principle at issue].

In the end, it was ruled not only that the general warrant was illegal, but that a writ of *habeas corpus* had been infringed and Parliament violated. (20) Following this, Wilkes won an action for trespass against the Under-Secretary of State and £1,000 damages for carrying out the instructions of the general warrant. (21)

A more prosaic example of the government being found in breach of the law is the Second Greenback case of 1870 in which the American judge Salmon P. Chase ruled that greenbacks were unconstitutional. (22) As he had been in the Treasury at the time, and was therefore responsible for the 1862 *Legal Tender Act*, he convicted himself! (23)

There have been other, contemporary, instances of the government being prosecuted successfully because of the separation of the Executive arm of government from the Legislative and the Judiciary. Again, this is by no means perfect, and judges are all the time subjected to political and other pressures. But under socialism the Executive is also both the Legislative and the Judiciary. (24) This principle is what socialists refer to as Democratic Centralism. A better phrase is naked tyranny. Later, Hitler copied this structure in Nazi Germany with the Leadership Principle.

Chapter Five: Religion, Arts And Media

Socialism And Religious Freedom

It is well known that Karl Marx referred to religion as the opiate of the people. (1) Following their antinomian dictum that anything that forwards the class struggle is good and anything that hinders it is evil, the atheistic socialists have at times supported religious freedom in exactly the same way these great internationalists have supported nationalist movements and movements of so-called national liberation, particularly in the so-called Third World, the backwardness of which is always blamed on Imperialism which is somehow said to have drained the wealth out of these countries. (2)

Once the dictatorship of the proletariat has been established, religious freedom like all other freedoms are abolished. Like their crusades against *racism*, *sexism*, and every other *ism*, the socialists' support of religious freedom is simply a means to an end.

Creativity: The Arts And The Media Under Socialism

We have already covered this ground to some extent, but I will expand on it here. As a writer who has been hacking away for years and getting precisely nowhere I often find it very frustrating when I see writers with far less talent than myself getting into print regularly, selling millions, and making a great deal of money. I am particularly annoyed when the only talent some of these writers possess is an ability to lie convincingly. (3) Socialists themselves often point to the tabloid press as evidence of the degeneracy of capitalism: lies, nonsense, salacious gossip, poorly written, trivia blown up into front page

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

news, and so on. For once they are not wrong. Who couldn't find, research and write better stories in a more professional manner?

At the time of writing - Summer 1995 (4) - two female authors of doubtful literary talents - Martina Navratilova and Naomi Campbell - are riding high with ghost-written novels. There can be no doubt whatsoever that, whatever the merits of their respective books, both these ladies have got into print solely on account of being who they are. (5) Navratilova is of course the greatest tennis player of all time, while Campbell is a leading fashion model, perhaps *the* leading black fashion model in the world. (6) An unsuccessful hack might look with envious eyes on Navratilova and Campbell, ask himself (or herself) why them rather than me? and reply because capitalism sucks. As indeed it does. (7) But at least under capitalism it is possible for a woman to become fabulously wealthy and a published novelist by playing tennis in Martina's case, (8) or simply by looking good in Campbell's. (9)

Publishing isn't quite a closed shop, but writing books has been more or less sewn up by journalists, academics and a few others. It goes without saying that not all of these authors have much merit, or indeed any at all. (10)

A regular correspondent of mine - and fellow Libertarian - Sean Gabb, editor of *Free Life* - is in much the same position as me and countless others. He is not only at least as good a writer as myself but is an extremely erudite qualified lawyer and historian. A while ago a mutual friend commenting on his work said that he was forever writing excellent articles and sending them off to magazines such as the *Spectator*, and never, or hardly ever, getting anything in print. Sean Gabb and I are far from alone, indeed, the number of talented writers who have never, and will never, get anywhere, is dwarfed by the number of first rate actors and other performers, composers, (11) talented fine artists, and so on.

All the above people have the dubious pleasure every day of their lives, of seeing far less talented people than themselves reaping rich rewards under the capitalist system. At times they see people who are little better than imbeciles having fame and fortune thrust upon them while somewhere out there is another Beethoven, another Shakespeare, another Rembrandt, the world will never even hear of, much less appreciate. There are people who have written novel after novel who have never even had so much as the offer of a publishing contract, much less got into print. Any one of these unpublished authors could be another Charles Dickens.

It is not simply the unpublished author who has a hard time of it under capitalism; let us look briefly at capitalism's staunchest defender, Ayn Rand. Rand was born Alice Rosenbaum, and had the doubtful pleasure of growing up in Russia at the time of the 1917 Revolution; her family were middle class and would certainly have been marked down for liquidation had she not escaped to the West. Rand made her way to Hollywood where she had some good luck, finding work as a screen writer. By the early thirties she was an established name; unfortunately, her anti-communism didn't go down at all well in certain circles, *intellectuals* in particular had a strong aversion to it. (12)

Her novel *We, The Living* was completed at the end of 1933; (13) her agent submitted the book to publishers, (at least she had an agent, most prospective novelists never have the good fortune to be taken on by one). Rand lost count of the rejections; (14) a number of publishing houses had not troubled to disguise the fact that the cause of their rejection was not literary, but political: they saw no possibility of making a profit on a book that denounced Soviet Russia! (15) The book was finally published in 1936.

Another of her books, *The Fountainhead*, which went on to become a bestseller and was made into a film, had twelve rejections prior to publication; it was said to have had "no commercial possibilities". (16) Yet another Rand work, her 1939 play *Think Twice*, was never performed and was published posthumously. This was not the only of her works to be so published, and indeed, many other authors (including Karl Marx!) have obtained recognition only after their deaths. (17)

Many people in Rand's position have an axe to grind with the capitalist system, or if - like Rand - they don't, then it is as good as certain that at times they feel they have, or that they have received a raw deal. For capitalism does often reward mediocrity while turning a blind eye and a deaf ear to talent, or even genius. (18) Libertarians are often said to be in love with capitalism, but the truth is that all Libertarians recognise the shortcomings of the current (so-called) capitalist system, (19) and nobody realises more than Sean Gabb that a writer of his prodigious talents would not simply remain largely unread under socialism but would not even be permitted to write.

The same goes for all artists: poets, rock musicians, fine artists; under socialism these people are among the first to be persecuted, (20) for after it

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

assumes power, the last thing the dictatorship of the proletariat wants is people who rock the boat, radicals, critics of the new order...

Actually, the situation for artists and others is nowhere near as bad as it used to be, due primarily to new technology. With the advent of the home computer, desktop publishing, affordable, quality photocopying, and paper printing plates, (21) it is now not too difficult for any aspiring author to get into print. The cassette tape and the video tape are also extremely affordable. (22) At one time, the capital investment required to publish a book or to press a record was beyond most people's means. Now, anyone with enough commitment can overcome these prohibitive hurdles. The main problems now for authors and artists are publicity and distribution. (23) Rest assured that, however insurmountable the problems of generating publicity and distributing one's work may appear to be under capitalism, under socialism they would be academic, because no one who did not receive explicit state approval would be permitted to publish or perform.

We must now move on, but we shall take another - and quite terrifying - look at the media under socialism after reviewing the prelude and aftermath of the Bolshevik Revolution.

Chapter Six: Academia, Education, Health And Medicine

Academic Freedom Under Socialism

There are few areas of human activity where freedom of inquiry is more important than academia; this applies to the social sciences as much as to the hard sciences. Without freedom of inquiry progress is impossible in any field. Hardly a day passes when some academic or other doesn't voice a supposedly controversial opinion in the popular press or other mainstream media. Just because an opinion, idea, theory or whatever is controversial, doesn't mean that it has any merit at all. There is still a Flat Earth Society in existence to this day; the idea that the Earth is flat is quaint if nothing else, but of course, it has no merit at all. In Galileo's day though the idea that the Earth was spherical was extremely controversial, and if you had voiced such ideas in certain circles, like Galileo himself you would have found yourself in deep water. Or even on a bonfire!

In spite of their commitment to the scientific method, and their (supposed) willingness to throw out any hypothesis, theory or law that is patently wrong, scientists are tardigrade beasts. Virtually every new idea in science has been ridiculed and scorned by scientists before it has been accepted as the new wisdom. It was the great German physicist Max Planck who said that "The new scientific truth does not triumph by convincing its opponents and making them see the light, but rather because its opponents eventually die, and a new generation grows up that is familiar with it." (1)

Long after scientists have accepted the value of a new hypothesis or theory, or have framed a new law, the general public and the media continue to give spurious credence to proven nonsense. (2) The best examples of this are the controversies surrounding astrology, the Loch Ness Monster, flying saucers, spirit mediumship, psychic "spoon-bending", and other such nonsense. (3) Anyone who has studied the scientific literature of these subjects will realise that such *controversies* exist only in the media.

Astrologers call their art a science; Marxists call their philosophy a science. (4) One would expect therefore that the *science* of Marxism-Leninism would welcome free inquiry. The reality is that Marxists and their fellow travellers have been in the forefront of all opposition to free inquiry in fields which conflict with their dogma; they were politically correct long before that term was invented.

The most obvious example of the socialist suppression of free inquiry and free debate is in the so-called inheritance/environment controversy, with particular regard to the difference between intelligence quotients between different races. Nay, they go even further than this, they claim that race has no meaning in the biological sense; they actually deny the evidence of their senses and would have us do likewise. (5) Thus, when decent and respectable scientists such as Arthur Jensen and Hans Eysenck have stated their views on race and intelligence, they have been subjected to threats, intimidation and outright violence, as well as a racial inquisition by egalitarian academics. (6) Eysenck has stated that, like the controversy over the paranormal, the controversy over race and intelligence exists only in the media. (7) He might have added that this *controversy* has been manufactured by leftist pressure, polemicising and intimidation, (8) principally by smearing all hereditarians as practitioners of scientific *racism*, or even Nazi race science.

The obvious inequality of man - and the biological inequivalence of men and women - is an insurmountable stumbling block to the advent of their *workers' paradise*, and must be stamped on at every opportunity. (9)

Serious as is the war on race science by socialists, communists and their fellow travellers, the suppression of academic freedom in another field set the entire Soviet Bloc back a generation; I am referring here to Lysenkoism. The Soviet "scientist" Trofim Denisovich Lysenko (1898-1976) rose to prominence with *vernalization*, the practice of soaking and chilling winter wheat so that it would give greater yields than spring wheat. This wasn't his discovery although he palmed it off as such. (10) Lysenko was a Lamarckist, a follower of Jean-Baptiste Lamarck (1744-1829). Lamarck believed in the inheritance of acquired characteristics, which was by no means an absurd belief in his day, at least it was no more absurd than the then widely held belief, first postulated in the Seventeenth Century, that the world began in 4004BC. (11) Be that as it may, Lamarckism was discredited everywhere by the 1930s. Except in Soviet

Russia. Lamarck's only lasting contribution of value to history appears to have been his invention of the word biology. (12)

Lysenko's particular brand of Lamarckism endeared him to the Soviet bureaucracy, and he became "dictator of Communistic biology" during Stalin's régime; as a result, education and research in standard genetics were virtually outlawed. (13) As well as promising increased grain yields Lysenko claimed that wheat plants raised in the appropriate environment produce seeds of rye, which is equivalent to saying that dogs living in the wild give birth to foxes. (14)

The rest is a matter of historical record; as stated, Lysenko set Soviet biology back a generation. Under a world socialist government there would no academic freedom at all. Indeed, aside from Lysenkoism and race issues, we in the West have already had a big dose of politically correct socialist science in the AIDS scam. The best evidence indicates that the root cause of AIDS is homosexual-related filth; in the words of the Chief Rabbi, Sir Immanuel Jakobowitz, AIDS is "the inevitable price for moral negligence or turpitude". (15) However, socialist queers and their friends in the mainstream socialist and communist movements have succeeded in spreading the lie that we are *all* equally at risk from AIDS. Ironically, these normally so terribly "anti-racist" friends of the oppressed haven't shrunk from practising their own form of *racism* by accusing Africans of being primarily responsible for the spread of this modern day plague.

In October 1986, the homosexual socialist activist Peter Tatchell wrote in the left wing journal *7 Days*: "Contrary to the mythology that Aids is a gay plague, the overwhelming majority of people with Aids are heterosexual, including as many women as men...Most of these Aids cases are in central Africa...In Africa it is estimated that 6% of the total population is now infected but in some countries it is much higher - 25% of the Malawi population, 23% of the Ugandan population..." (16)

This is not an isolated example of the organised homosexual movement's scapegoating others for their folly, filth and sin. It is more than likely that any future socialist government would, under pressure from its powerful homosexual wing and its sympathisers, (17) ban outright any research in any field whatsoever which led, or was likely to lead to, politically incorrect conclusions about their lifestyles, or indeed to any detrimental interpretation of socialist propaganda. Of course, such academic censorship has nothing whatsoever to

do with science, and will, if unchecked, lead us into another Dark Ages as Lysenkoism did to the Soviet Union, only a hundred times worse.

Freedom Of Education Under Socialism

It follows from the above discussion of the suppression of academic freedom under socialism that whatever freedom of education exists under the socialist government of the future will be minimal, so we needn't dwell on this. Suffice it to say that all private schooling will be outlawed, all religious education will also be outlawed, (18) and anything that does not conform to the prevailing dogma will be ruthlessly suppressed. This could - and very likely would - mean, that your children would be indoctrinated with such niceties as "gay lessons", and indeed this has already happened under the guise of promoting *equal opportunities* and combating the mythical disease of *homophobia*. (19) Much other socialist-indoctrination disguised as education would follow.

An important point which must not be overlooked here is that, just as socialists advocate religious freedom as a short term, tactical manoeuvre, so do they advocate - or appear to advocate - freedom of choice for parents to educate their children. Many inner city areas of Britain now have large Moslem populations, and socialists attempt to win them over by claiming to combat *racism*, promises of more government funding for education, and the like. It goes without saying that under the socialist government of the future, the children of Moslems will also be indoctrinated with "gay lessons" and all the other paraphernalia of socialist indoctrination, and, in the first instance, funding for Moslem schools, and later the schools themselves, will be phased out.

Health And Medicine Under Socialism

The National Health Service was introduced in Britain in 1948 and has much to be proud of. We in Britain have often heard horror stories about the consequences of falling ill or suffering serious injury in the United States, which does not have a *free* health service. Whenever you go abroad on holiday or on business, it is a priority that you arrange proper medical insurance. Private medicine has been criticised for being mercenary; other complaints often heard are that the current two tier system encourages moonlighting by consultants, poaching of the best staff from the NHS by private health operators, and so on. These are serious criticisms, and it would be wrong to attempt to make light of them. Again though, the socialist *solution* is seen as taking the whole system under state control, and again, this is no solution at all.

One of the arguments used frequently to denigrate private medicine is the claim that the rich are able to buy themselves a better quality of healthcare than ordinary working people, and to some extent to jump the queue. This is true, but the queue will not disappear under socialism, the factors of production are always limited. (20) All the evidence indicates that under socialism the hospital queue grows even longer than under a health care system which contains an element of *laissez faire*.

In 1993, a young girl named Laura Davies underwent specialist treatment in the United States at enormous expense. The King of Saudi Arabia alone donated £150,000 to an appeal fund. In June 1992, the four year old underwent a 16 hour liver and bowel transplant operation. Later she underwent further massive surgery but, sadly, died in November 1993. It doesn't take much of an imagination to see the sort of arguments that socialists can employ here. However, the fact that the King of Saudi Arabia - one man - put his hand in his own pocket and coughed up the sum of £150,000 does tend to refute the claim that the mega-rich are all worthless parasites. Under socialism there would have been no such angel of mercy, and Laura's treatment would still have had to be paid for. Who would have paid for it? And by what criteria would she have been treated?

It is possible, even likely, that a four year old girl would have been treated every bit as expediently under socialism, but what about someone who was not so

attractive? This brings us to another, and quite sinister, aspect of socialised medicine, its use as a form of people control, in particular, to persuade people against their wills to conform to certain lifestyles.

On August 13, 1993, a 47 year old lifelong smoker named Harry Elphick, died while awaiting a heart bypass operation. His death caused a wave of controversy in the print and telecommunications media, and in medical circles, because he had been refused treatment on account of his habit. Mr Elphick had a history of coronary heart disease and suffered from angina. He needed a heart bypass operation but was told by the consultant at Wythenshawe Hospital, Manchester, that he wouldn't be considered for one until he stopped smoking. He stopped, but not in time. He was buried the day he was due to be admitted for tests, having gone six weeks without smoking a cigarette.

The case of Harry Elphick was by no means an isolated one. At the time a lot of blather appeared in the media about doctors having to make rational decisions about the management of finite resources, as they do, and as we have already stressed, but there can be no doubt that the refusal to operate on Harry Elphick had as much to do with social policy as with medical judgment.

Between 1920 and 1933 the United States went through the era of Prohibition during which it was illegal to manufacture or sell any drink with more than .5% alcohol content on pain of a \$1,000 fine or 6 months in gaol. (21) Prohibition was considered a great social disaster and was eventually abandoned. Many other practices have been prohibited under régimes socialist and non-socialist, including of course the prohibition of hard drugs, which is still with us, and not least the prohibition of certain religions and political philosophies.

The total monopoly of health services by the state offers a more effective form of tyranny than almost any other. Any practice - whether related to health or not - could be outlawed on pain of the removal of the right to medical treatment. If this sounds too bizarre and too outrageous to consider, the reader should think again. A government that has a total legal monopoly can do exactly as it likes, and that includes in the fields of health and general welfare.

Chapter Seven: A Closer Look At Today's Socialists

Paying Their Dues

The Trotskyite Socialist Workers Party publishes a weekly newspaper. There are many other well-established socialist publications. The *Morning Star* is published daily. By contrast, the declared arch-enemies of socialism, the so-called fascists publish monthly journals and broadsheets. Although in the United States, the far right is generally far better funded, there can be little doubt that for all its professed share-the-wealth dogma, the far left in Britain is extremely wealthy. This wealth comes not only from its patrons, from the capitalist foundations and trusts it professes to despise, from left wing councils, (1) and from its business fronts, (2) but from ordinary rank and file members.

In the Spring of 1995, a small right wing journal published a contribution schedule (Registration form) for the Socialist Workers Party which shows how much members are expected to pay each month. For a single person the subscription ranges from unemployed at £4 per month to £6 for students to £24 for someone earning £500 per month to a staggering £400 a month for someone earning £2,000 a month. (3) This is a political party that doesn't contest elections and which is forever denouncing the rich as parasites. Although one can only admire the dedication (or gullibility) of the SWP's grass roots membership, no organisation which demands 20% of its members' net earnings has the right to denounce the rich or anyone else as parasitic. Under an SWP-style socialist government everybody would be expected to pay even heavier dues, not to the party, but to the state. Remember, under capitalism, man works for profit; under socialism, he works for the *common good*, ie for the state.

A Closer Look At Today's Socialists: The SWP and the CPGB

The time has come now to take a closer look at the rhetoric of contemporary socialists. We shall do this by examining a short book by leading Socialist Worker and journalist Paul Foot, and a pamphlet by the Socialist Party of Great Britain.

The Socialist Workers Party is without doubt the leading Trotskyite organisation in Britain. In July 1990, it published *THE CASE FOR SOCIALISM: WHAT THE SOCIALIST WORKERS PARTY STANDS FOR*, which was written by Paul Foot, one of its more high profile members.

Apparently what the SWP stands for is "real socialism". The (former) Soviet Bloc and everybody else who professed to practise socialism were really capitalists who were simply pretending. This is not simply dead wrong but a total and wilful distortion of the true nature of Marxism-Leninism. The usual SWP twaddle - as you'll realise if you've ever argued with one of its members - is that the former Soviet Union practised, not socialism, but State Capitalism. The Revolution was both glorious and successful, but was usurped by Stalin. The truth is that it was the great Lenin himself who introduced State Capitalism. According to Marxist-Leninist theory, Imperialism is the highest stage of capitalism, (4) capitalism itself being the highest stage of human development to date, and one which will be succeeded - inevitably - by socialism. According to Lenin, State Capitalism was introduced as a transitional stage, (5) in reality he introduced it because it soon became obvious that total socialism (ie absolute collectivism) doesn't work. (6) Just how ludicrous is socialism in practice can be seen from the chaos that resulted from the short lived régime of Béla Kun in Hungary.

Béla Kun - From Fanaticism To Farce

Like Lenin, Kun was a law graduate. He was also a great admirer of Lenin and as soon as he took power in Hungary in 1919 he set about putting the full Communist programme into practice. Although he set up one of the first communist dictatorships, Kun's name is rarely heard in even communist circles today. Anyone who reads his entry in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica* will soon realise why. (7)

Kun planned to convert the peasants to communism by force; seldom do forced conversions to any philosophy have favourable consequences, none less so than to communism. *Britannica* tells us "Kun's programme was to 'arm at once, and forcibly transfer every industry and all landed property without conservation into the hands of the proletariat.' At first he collaborated with the Social democrats, but soon shouldered them aside, nationalized all banks, all concerns with over 20 employees, all landed property over 1,000 ac., every building other than workmen's dwellings. All jewellery, all private property above the minimum (e.g., two suits, 4 shirts, 2 pairs of boots and 4 socks) was seized; servants abolished, bathrooms made public on Saturday nights; priests, with the insane, criminals and shopkeepers employing paid assistants were declared incapable of the active or passive suffrage."

The current writer has no information on the state of Hungarian bathrooms in 1919, but obviously they were far fewer and farther between than they are nowadays. Can you imagine, dear reader, the sort of lunacy compelling people to open up their bathrooms to the great unwashed would lead to, even in this day and age? Kun introduced a new currency; like all communists he didn't realise that money has no intrinsic value, and as soon as people stop believing in it, it isn't worth the paper it's printed on. The new currency was boycotted and "the urban population starved, while prices soared." (8) Kun was in power for less than five months before the peasants had had enough; he was thrown into a lunatic asylum - the best place for him - but escaped to Austria.

A Closer Look At Today's Socialists: The SWP - continued

Returning to Foot, with *de rigueur* socialist disrespect for truth, the author whitewashes Soviet Russia and blames its subsequent plunge into tyranny on Stalin. On pages 14-5 he gives the impression that Karl Marx was some kind of "anti-racist". The reality is that Marx was both a vicious anti-black bigot and a gutter anti-Semite, the latter notwithstanding his own Jewish origins.

The American Jewish author Nathaniel Weyl has written that "...the belief that some races are innately more able, more vigorous, and more intelligent than others...was the consensus opinion of educated men in Marx's time. It was a view held by Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, Abraham Lincoln, and other American statesmen. Philosophers like David Hume and Montesquieu concurred in it." (9)

This is indeed true, and although the *racism* of Thomas Jefferson and Abraham Lincoln (the Great Emancipator) have likewise been written out of the history books, it is common knowledge in certain circles that they were anything but egalitarians. (10) However, the *racism* of Karl Marx and his mentor Engels went far beyond a belief that blacks, and others, were genetically inferior. According to Weyl "Strangely enough, the so-called secret conversations of Adolf Hitler are less suffused with hatred and destruction than Marx's contributions to the Marx-Engels correspondence." (11) Yet in spite of this, "Publicly and for political reasons, both Marx and Engels posed as friends of the Negro. In private, they were antiblack racists of the most odious sort." (12)

Although they may not be infused with either an intense hatred of the Negro or an overtly patronising attitude, there is little reason to believe that today's leading (white) socialists are any less cynical about non-whites than they are about the workers they profess loud and long to support. Certainly they ruthlessly exploit both in the furtherance of their ideology of anti-capitalist hatred. (13)

Returning to Foot's book, the reader is told that "Marx argued that all human history was dominated by a tussle for the wealth between classes, one of which took the wealth, and used it to exploit the others." (14) We have already

disposed of this nonsense; Marx, and Foot and his ilk would have us believe that the likes of capitalists such as Bill Gates and Richard Branson, and corporations like Marks & Spencer are simply expropriators of wealth rather than creators of it. While it is probably a little unfair to take Marx to task for promulgating this view, Foot, who lives more than a century later, has no excuses. Furthermore, he has seen the evil effects of the philosophy Marx did so much to create, so if Marx can be dismissed as a well-meaning crackpot, Foot can only be denounced as a mischief-maker.

Foot tells us that workers have to seize the wealth of their so-called exploiters: (15) "Exploiters who amassed their power and wealth by robbing workers were not sentimental or namby-pamby about it. They would hold on to their wealth and power, if they had to, by force. They would never surrender that power and wealth, however intellectually or morally unjustifiable it was." (16) One can argue of course that men should not have power over other men, and that the power of the state should be dispersed. Foot and company do not want to disperse or destroy such power though, rather they want to bring it all under their control. His claim or inference that people should surrender their wealth because it is immoral for them to be wealthy is totally fallacious.

We have refuted this fallacy already (that of the redistribution of wealth), along with that of the class struggle, but we reiterate, if it were left to the likes of Foot to decide how much personal wealth we should be permitted to accumulate, and if we were left to obey the likes of Foot (and his idol Trotsky) in order to eat, we would all be in serious trouble.

Foot continues: "The new millionaires who emerged in the 1980s, almost to a man, are people without any noticeable skill, intellect or ability. They are expert only at playing the stock market or sacking workers - the two activities most likely to make a fast million." (17) While there is, unfortunately, more than a grain of truth in this claim, it is not the remorseless quest for profit that makes workers redundant but new technology. However, until such time as the capitalist system can be reformed, (18) we will all of us have to live with its evil consequences. That being said, capitalists who do not invest their capital soon become ex-capitalists, so money saved by sacking one set of workers will usually be reinvested elsewhere.

Foot is on even weaker grounds when he claims that the rich are rich because they have robbed other people's labour. (19) Again, while there are such creatures as the idle rich, the likes of Bill Gates, Richard Branson, Anita

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Roddick and so on are people who have built vast business empires, and although they enjoy a standard of living and lifestyles that most people would envy, they haven't got where they are today by lying on their backs. (20)

A much more serious grievance, and one Foot doesn't raise, is that of the grotesquely inflated salaries paid to certain chairmen of formerly nationalised industries. Recently, even certain Conservatives have commented unfavourably on this sort of thing, and there have been calls for legislation to cap top people's salaries. One chief executive who came under fire was Cedric Brown, the Chairman of British Gas. In June 1995 the *Times* reported that while British Gas had axed or was about to axe 25,000 workers due to "Restructuring", (21) Mr Brown had been awarded a 75% pay rise which took his salary to a cool £475,000.

Small shareholders didn't like this much, and over 4,500 of them attended the company's AGM where many of them voiced angry opinions, (one fellow even took along a pig named Cedric!). The small shareholders voted overwhelmingly against the reappointment of 4 directors including Brown, but the big institutions (which hold 97% of the votes) had other ideas. (22)

Cedric Brown was not the only chairman of the former nationalised industries found to be earning a mighty salary. The Chairman of Eastern Electric was on £242,000 a year and the Chairman of North West Water was on £338,000. Opposition leader Tony Blair called for the government appointed-regulators to stop "these excesses". (23) Although even Conservative politicians realised that this sort of indulgence represented the unacceptable face of capitalism, the government rejected legislation. Wider share ownership and such grass roots protests as that effected by the angry British Gas shareholders are to be encouraged, and are, in the long run, likely to have a positive effect. But even if they don't, most people would prefer a pig named Cedric to a latter day Soviet bear.

Returning to Foot, on page 57 he carps that "If the people of Zambia paid *everything* they produced to the bankers and investment companies who have loaned their country money, it would still take them three full years to pay off the interest charges." Like all socialists, Foot is wilfully blind to the creation and control of money. He doesn't even think to ask where money comes from, because he doesn't care, and like all socialists he is concerned with enslaving the people rather than with liberating them.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

On page 60 he endorses higher taxes; we have already seen what such higher taxes lead to. On page 61 he states baldly that "Most rich people, however, are rich through no ability of their own." This is obviously something the Oxford-educated Foot knows a lot about. Exactly how much of his standing as a long time tabloid journalist is due to ability, and how much to his having been born with a silver spoon in his mouth?

Page 69: "Socialism means that the means of production are owned and controlled by society so that what is produced can be shared out according to people's needs. Socialism is founded on the idea of equality, which means that most people will get the same." On page 70, he sounds as though he really believes that a brain surgeon and a refuse collector will work for the same money. Leaving that aside, let us return to the second part of that first sentence: "what is produced can be shared out according to people's needs." My needs are a new 486 computer with a gigabyte hard disk, a chauffeur driven limousine and a villa in the South of France. That's only my needs, wait until we get onto my desires.

Doubtless you, dear reader, have similarly modest needs and desires. If you haven't, the next man certainly has. The very fact that there are such things as thefts, robberies, burglaries, frauds - simple, complex, great and small - is surely proof enough that people's perceptions of their needs and desires often exceed their means. Somehow, under socialism, all this is going to be done away with. The worker will produce, and, if his neighbour *needs* more than he produces, he will share it with him. There will be no poverty because if you are hungry, your neighbour will feed you. And there will be no destitute people either, because Paul Foot, like Béla Kun, will order you to open up your bathroom to the local dossers on Saturday night, and maybe put them up on your sofa as well. Oh boy! The most frightening thing is that these bozos actually believe this cloud cuckooland stuff.

That's not all though, don't forget that according to Comrade Foot, "Socialism is founded on the idea of equality, which means that most people will get the same." At the time of writing, judges are paid salaries of nearly seventy thousand pounds a year. (24) The far left are forever carping on about the supposedly exorbitant salaries of judges, MPs and the like. But there is a method in this apparent madness. Members of Parliament were initially unpaid. Even today, most magistrates are unpaid, which in effect means that there are very few working class magistrates. (25) Paying such people, and

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

paying them well, actually widens the franchise, particularly to people from working class backgrounds. The reason judges are (apparently) so highly paid might also have something to do with making bribes less attractive. (26) Under socialism though, there will be no need to worry about that. Not only will no one be rich enough to offer judges bribes, but judges will be academic anyway. If they exist at all, their function will be simply to rubber stamp Executive policy. Including in criminal trials. (27)

Page 70: "The socialist argument is that people are far more likely to do what they want to do, and what they are best able to do, if the reward for everything is roughly the same..."

The only thing wrong with Foot's logic is everything. While it is certainly true that many wealthy people, people of independent means, retired people, etc, do work at what they choose, including voluntary work, there is a vast gulf between the voluntary worker and active pensioner, and a world in which everybody does what they want and what they are best at. (28) According to Foot, a doctor who has to train for seven years will receive the same remuneration as a car park attendant. A senior factory manager with thirty years experience and a great deal of responsibility will receive the same remuneration as the man who mops the floor. And of course, they will all be blissfully happy with this state of affairs. We have though, omitted a minor - or perhaps not so minor - qualification. What Foot actually says is that "*most* people will get the same." (Emphasis added). It doesn't take too much imagination to realise that Foot and his chums in the SWP - who will be telling everybody else what to do - are not *most* people. (29)

On page 71, Foot refers to public ownership of the means of production and states or implies that this will not include consumer goods. Bear in mind though dear reader, that it is not merely the ghosts of Lenin and Trotsky that will haunt this nightmare world, but the ghost of Béla Kun. Will your bathroom, your motor car (if the state gives you a permit for one), or even your bed, be counted as consumer or as capital goods?

Still on page 71: "...the whole point of the public ownership of the means of production is that more is produced and shared out, not less."

The proof of that pudding is the collapse of Communism. Professor Quigley relates that after the Second World War, Russian soldiers were amazed that "exploited" German workers owned wristwatches; their standard of living was that much higher. (30) Such startling revelations are not difficult to find. The

gulf between the United States and the Soviet Union was even greater, (see page 57).

On page 73, Foot tells us that socialism will be controlled from below, "democratically", of course. This is what the planned economy is all about. Foot himself will play no part in controlling this *workers' paradise*; indeed, considering his bourgeois origins, he'd be most fortunate to escape being shot as a class enemy.

A Noble Exception

Although Paul Foot is living in cloud cuckooland, the *de rigueur* claims of socialists that the profit motive can be done away with is not a total nonsense, but this requires a re-evaluation of the meaning of the word profit. The most obvious examples are the fields of creativity (eg the arts, including literature and music) and the voluntary sector. Many are the poets who have never got into print; the current writer has corresponded with two novelists, one of whom had at the time - several years ago - written five novels without having one published. At one time I knew personally an extremely talented composer and performer - primarily a classical guitarist - who had composed, according to his own reckoning, two thousand or more pieces of music; he has had very little published. The world is full of such people, doubtless you, dear reader, know of some such person, or several of them. You may even be one!

Similarly, there are many millions of people throughout the world whose voluntary work earns them no financial reward, sometimes leaves them out of pocket, despised by certain sections of the public, or even endangers their lives. (31) However, whatever drives such people - creativity, a sense of duty, or perhaps even some base motive - it is a total fantasy even to suggest that the world can be run along such lines. There is a vast chasm between writing a novel, performing a song, or manning a lifeboat on an ad hoc basis, and sweeping the streets five days a week for thirty years. Or training for several years as a doctor or an architect and then working at somebody else's whim for as long as that person pleases, whether or not that person is Leon Trotsky, Paul Foot, or some other collectivist.

As a confirmed Social Crediter, the current writer recognises that the purpose of the financial system should be to distribute the goods and services the community can produce rather than to act as a *de facto* system of punishment and reward, but again, there is a vast chasm between a sound financial system - one which delivers the maximum goods and services with the minimum effort - and one which condemns people to a life of poverty and suffering simply because its purchasing power devolves primarily from credit which is created at no cost as book entries by privately-owned corporations against the real wealth of the community.

A Closer Look At Today's Socialists: The SPGB

If you haven't heard of the Socialist Party of Great Britain that is hardly surprising, it is diminutive and devotes half its time to promoting socialism and the other half to attacking an organisation it refers to as "The Socialist Party of Clapham". According to its literature the SPGB was reconstituted in June 1991, (32) and has since then been at war with a rival of the same name. The reader may find this amusing, but it is by no means unusual. Indeed, the nastiest hate literature produced by socialists and communists is directed traditionally not at either their capitalist *oppressors* or the mythical fascist menace but at other socialists. (33)

In its 1995 pamphlet *SOCIALIST STUDIES* NO. 16, the SPGB kicks off with a swipe at the establishment which creates a public which is "docile", wallowing in "political ignorance, general indifference, apathy and prejudice against Socialism". (34)

On the very same page it refers to "the so-called communists of Russia" and on the next page makes the stock charge that "*Socialism has never been tried*". [Their italics.] Obviously Lenin, Trotsky, Stalin, and perhaps most of all, Béla Kun, would turn in their graves if they realised that not only had they never tried socialism but had never even been committed to it. Lenin's collected works run to 56 volumes, (35) most of which are devoted to espousing the cause

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

of socialism. And Béla Kun certainly practised socialism, communal bathrooms and all.

On page 3, people who do not accept the *facts* of socialism - in particular the concept of class struggle - are "mental and social slaves", while those who live off the labour of other people are said to be parasites. One of these parasites is mentioned - but not named - on page 19. He (or she) is the anonymous benefactor who donated £20,000 to the Socialist Party of Clapham. Obviously had this person donated this money to the SPGB, the party would have been rather more restrained, polite even. Perhaps they'd have addressed their benefactor as Comrade Parasite.

On page 6, the new realism of the Labour Party is attacked. The City elite are not at all unhappy with Labour now, and may well ditch the Tories at the next election. On pages 7-11, the party offers an explanation of the phenomenon of inflation. This is caused by the government pumping in an excess of banknotes. Inflation, we are told, is a form of hidden taxation. This is a common view, and one that is not entirely inaccurate. However, it is not simply an increase in the money supply that causes inflation, but an increase in the money supply out of all proportion to the goods and services available. Also missing from this equation is the little matter of interest rates. It is interest - in particular, high interest rates - which cause inflation more than anything else. If the government needs money it can raise it by taxation, print it (or create the credit), or borrow it at interest. The most cost efficient method is undoubtedly to create its own credit, but a study of this would take us far beyond the present analysis. (36)

More nonsense about the class struggle appears on pages 10-1 and the pamphlet endorses the views of Karl Marx (naturally). On pages 12-4 is a discussion of class. It would be pointless to dissect all the nonsense that appears here, but the claim that "the function of politicians and their advisors is to act in the interests of the capitalist class" is more than a little unfair not only to Labour politicians but to the politicians of all parties throughout the world who have striven, often against mighty vested interests, to improve the lot of the common people. (37)

While the SPGB are neither as large nor as nasty as the SWP, they, likewise, have nothing to offer the common people, and the adoption of the policies they advocate would lead not simply to the destruction of what remains of our rapidly dwindling freedoms but to the wrecking of the economy.

Chapter Eight: A Straight Look At Bolshevism In Practice

The Revolution Before And After: A Potted History Of Bolshevism

The following account - which is largely non-contentious - has been included to show what sort of men the Bolsheviks were, and the result, in practice, of the adoption of hard line socialist policies. The word that best sums up the Bolsheviks is scum. For that is precisely what these men were. Scum. They were scum after they seized power, and they were scum before they seized power.

Although communist theory goes back to Karl Marx and indeed way back before him, the history of Bolshevism begins with Lenin. On May 8, 1887, Lenin's elder brother, Alexander Ulyanov, was hanged along with four other conspirators for plotting to assassinate the Tsar. According to at least one source, he seems to have been totally unrepentant, and there can be little doubt that this had a profound effect on the young Lenin. (1) Lenin took an interest in radical politics himself, and was active in the Social Democratic Party (the Russian Social Democratic Labour Party). The Second Congress of this party was held in Brussels and London from July 30, 1903, and it was at this congress that the split occurred between the Bolsheviks and the Mensheviks. While Lenin led the Bolshevik faction, Julius Martov led the Mensheviks. At this time the Bolsheviks were in the majority, (2) but by 1908 all the leading Bolsheviks bar Zinoviev and Kamanev had deserted Lenin. Both men were executed by Stalin in 1936, (3) as, incidentally, was the aforementioned Marxist-Leninist lunatic Béla Kun. This was Kun's reward for his fanatical devotion to both Lenin and Communism. (4)

In spite of their professed ideal of sharing the wealth, the main priority of the Bolsheviks was to raise money to maintain their organisation and to spread their ideology. We should not deride them for this; even organisations which seek to restructure capitalist society on a not-for-profit basis have no alterna-

tive but to work - for the present - within the confines of the capitalist system. However, as Lenin's biographer points out "The Bolshevik Centre had to be maintained at *all* costs - and money had to be raised by *any* possible means." (5) [Emphasis added.] These means included *political marriages*, forging currency, donations from wealthy sympathisers and, not the least, robbery, in one case with appalling loss of life. One wealthy sympathiser, the Moscow millionaire Sava Morozov, subsidised the Bolsheviks to the tune of 12,000 rubles a year. (6) As with our latter day socialist millionaires, the poor fellow obviously didn't realise just how much the recipients of his largess hated him for the crime of being rich, nor what sort of fate they had in store for him. Morozov didn't live long enough to find out; he committed suicide in 1905. He was said to have left a large legacy for the promotion of Bolshevism; he and many other bourgeois supported the Bolshevik cause, with Lenin's full knowledge. (7) This is the equivalent of German Jews financing Hitler in the full knowledge of the Nazis' programme of exclusion and expulsion. (8)

The Bolsheviks' criminal methods of raising money were called *expropriations*; Lenin's biographer refers to those who objected to expropriation squads - in particular Plekhanov and Martov - as squeamish. (9) Lenin spent most of his life exiled abroad. Another leading Bolshevik who spent a great deal of time in (internal) exile was Stalin. On one occasion Stalin defended a man who had robbed a peasant before an ad hoc court of political exiles. "The thief is a product of capitalist society", he argued, "Instead of condemning him for his act, he should be recruited, because men of this type are necessary for the fight to destroy the capitalist order." (10) For a man like Stalin it was but a short step from condoning an act of theft from a poor man for an obviously selfish purpose to the justification of murder for a *higher* purpose. It was he who organised the greatest Bolshevik *expropriation* of all, the Tiflis post office robbery of June 1907.

The sum expropriated here was estimated from 250,000 to 341,000 rubles. This was not so much a robbery as an act of mass murder which involved the killing and maiming of literally scores of people when the Bolsheviks opened up on a post office convoy with guns and bombs. (11) Most of the people murdered during the course of this robbery would have been ordinary working people. This terrible act shows the Bolsheviks in their true colours.

To be scrupulously fair to the Bolsheviks, they were neither the first nor the last *idealists* to resort to criminal activity in order to finance their *higher*

purpose. But even Hitler did not resort to such methods, and although shortly after his accession he murdered some of his most loyal supporters - in the Roehm purge - the tyranny of the Nazis was directed almost exclusively at the Jews, the communists and other groups they had declared their *jihad* against. Even the Nazis didn't tyrannise the common people whom they claimed, as did the Bolsheviks, to seek to liberate. (12)

Axelrod and Plekhanov wanted to break with the Bolsheviks over their criminal activities; Martov even appeared as a witness against them at the party investigation. (13) Unfortunately for the rest of mankind, the Bolsheviks survived. In May 1912 the party journal *Pravda* was founded. As most readers will realise, this has the unfortunate translation of *Truth*. The Social Democratic Party's first paper, *Iskra* (ie *The Spark*) had been published since December 1900. It was printed in Germany and smuggled into Russia. (14)

In March 1917, the Tsar abdicated, and a provisional government was established by Prince Lvov. The Lvov government gave way to that of Kerensky, who issued a general amnesty for Communists and other revolutionaries including Lenin (who had been in exile since the abortive coup of 1905). Lenin was in Switzerland at this time; Trotsky was in New York.

In 1972, the American Conservative and conspiracy theorist Gary Allen published a best selling book called *None Dare Call It Conspiracy* in which he claimed that the Bolsheviks had been sent into Russia by Wall Street bankers. This claim is not new, and has in fact been a cornerstone of anti-Semitic ideology since the time of the "Russian" Revolution. Usually the (Jewish) Bolsheviks are said to have been in the pay of the International Jews of Wall Street. It has often been claimed that Lenin and even Stalin are Jews; both these claims are false, (15) and because of this nonsense and the taboo surrounding the Jewish Question, this subject has been avoided like the plague by serious historians.

However, in 1974, the established scholar and Revisionist Historian Antony C. Sutton published a thoroughly documented study, *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, which put the involvement of Wall Street bankers in this affair into context, in particular Sutton demonstrated that the Gentile firms of Rockefeller and Morgan were the prime movers rather than the American Jew Jacob Schiff and the Jewish firm of Kuhn, Loeb. Whatever motives Wall Street *Insiders* may have had for financing their alleged avowed enemy, it is nowhere disputed that the German High Command sent Lenin and his crew

into Russia in the famous "sealed train". (16) The Bolsheviks then proceeded to seize power and give the oppressed people of Russia a heavy dose of the *freedom* they had promised them. It was Lenin, incidentally, who declared that freedom is so precious that it must be rationed. (17) Their slogan, he said, must be "Arm the proletariat in order to vanquish, expropriate, and disarm the bourgeoisie!" (18) [The reader should contrast this with the activities of socialists and communists in the *peace* movement throughout the Western democracies in the 1950s-80s].

All the Bolsheviks' talk of freedom went out of the window from the day they seized power. On November 10, 1917, the Soviet Government published a decree curtailing freedom of the press, accompanied by the assurance that the repressive measures were only temporary and would become inoperative as soon as the new régime took firm root. Six days later, this was justified by a decree of the Soviet Central Executive Committee on the grounds that "The re-establishment of the so-called freedom of the Press; viz. the simple return of printing offices and paper to capitalists, poisoners of the people's conscience, would be an unpardonable surrender to the will of capital, that is to say, a counter-revolutionary measure." (19)

This *temporary* curtailment of freedom is not unique to the former Soviet régime. During the Second World War, most of the freedoms Britons and others were supposedly fighting to preserve were destroyed. Including, most especially, the right to protest against the war itself. (20) Many other freedoms which were won only by our ancestors spilling their precious blood have been destroyed into the bargain, usually at the behest of some allegedly *oppressed* minority, aided and abetted by socialist fanatics.

Whatever, it is not generally realised today that as well as shutting down the so-called capitalist press, Lenin and company shut down the socialist opposition. Lenin ordered the disbanding of Workers' Opposition groups within the Party, (21) and the great man himself said that to tolerate such opposition socialist newspapers "is to cease to be a Socialist...The state is an institution built up for the sake of exercising violence. Previously this violence was exercised by a handful of moneybags over the entire people; now we want...to organize violence in the interests of the people..." (22) There you have it, *we* want to organise violence. David Shub points out candidly that from May 1918 "there have been no independent newspapers in Russia. The limited rights which the Liberals and Socialists had enjoyed under autocratic Tsarism were

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

denied to all by Lenin." (23) In other words, the cure was worse than the disease. But there was much worse to come.

Lenin advocated the mass murder of the ruling dynasty, (24) and the Romanovs were indeed murdered. He also ordered mass terror against the Kulaks, (25) and this too the Bolsheviks carried out. The promised restructuring of society didn't simply involve mass murder however, but the ethos of working for others, ie for the state. Needless to say, the common people had other ideas. David Shub tells us that "[t]he peasants refused to plough their land, because there was no incentive for cultivating more than was needed for immediate village consumption." (26) Substitute the word profit for incentive in the previous sentence and you'll understand why communism/socialism has never worked and can never work, it runs contrary to human nature. (27) In *Tragedy And Hope*, Professor Quigley comments on this tragic era of human history, and the picture he paints is no better. By 1920, industrial production was only about 13% of the 1913 figure, and money was printed so freely that the ruble became almost worthless. (28) True, the First World War had caused devastation, but that would not have accounted for the almost total economic collapse.

By March 1921, even many die-hard Bolsheviks had had enough, and the sailors of Kronstadt revolted. This revolt was crushed mercilessly by that great champion of the working class Trotsky, who put a former Tsarist general in charge of the suppression. (29) This was in spite of the sailors refusing to shed "needless blood". (30) When several Red Army regiments mutinied and refused to fight the sailors, the Cheka shot every fifth soldier. Trotsky personally ordered the murders; men were shot "like ducks in a pond." (31) Never let it be forgotten that these men: Lenin, Trotsky, and in some quarters, even Stalin, are still worshipped as heroes by our contemporary socialists.

After Kronstadt, Lenin reintroduced capitalism under the guise of New Economic Policy, (32) because the period of "War Communism", which lasted from 1918-21, had proved unmanageable. [We have already touched on this briefly]. "In 1918 Lenin had regarded private enterprise as anathema. Now he admitted that private trade was indispensable for restoring Russia's economic health." (33) And he actually called the new system State Capitalism! (34)

The Myth Of Stalinism

When Lenin died in 1924, a power struggle took place between Stalin and Trotsky. (35) Stalin won, and Trotsky fell from grace, was exiled, and finally, murdered in Mexico in August 1940. The expulsion and subsequent murder of Trotsky has allowed his followers to portray him as a kind of saintly figure, the human face of communism as it were; the tyranny effected by Stalin has, to some extent, made this necessary. However, having read this far, the reader should be under no illusions as to the true nature of any member of the unholy trinity of Lenin, Trotsky and Stalin. These were men who engaged in all manner of nefarious schemes prior to their accession of power - the Tiflis post office robbery for one - who advocated terror and suppressed all opposition (even the socialist opposition), during their accession, and after they had consolidated power, ruthlessly suppressed and murdered even their, at one time, most devoted followers, in the Kronstadt mutiny. All three men were totally evil, all three were totally committed to the *ideals* of communism, and if Lenin had lived, or if Trotsky rather than Stalin had succeeded him, the course of history, though following a different path, would have been every bit as bloody. Moreover, the track record of communism/socialism has been essentially the same in every other country where these fiends have come to power: Red China and Cambodia are two equally terrible examples of the *success* of socialism and the *freedom* enjoyed by the people who suffer under it.

The only major difference between Stalin and Trotsky is that while Trotsky was a true internationalist, advocating world revolution, Stalin was both more practical and more efficient. Stalin's slogan was, or might have been enunciated as, "Communism in a single country". (36) It appears that the Soviets genuinely believed that the filthy Imperialists had nothing better to do than plot the overthrow of their glorious *workers' paradise*; this led to the belief that the country must be industrialised at breakneck speed, and that the peasantry must be broken by terror and reorganised. Everyone who stood in their way had to be crushed. (37) But the reader should have absolutely no doubt whatsoever that the differences between Stalin and Trotsky were purely tactical; they sought exactly the same end by different means, and were both prepared to trample over, and murder, anyone who stood in their way.

The same applies to their successors, be they the New Communist Party, the Socialist Workers Party or any of the hundreds of communist and socialist parties scattered throughout the world today. There is no such thing as socialism with a human face.

How Socialism Has Survived - The West Lends A Hand

The dichotomy of Capitalism v Communism which we in the West have been spoon-fed by leftists and by our own establishments, is not merely a distortion but is dead wrong. The history of the triumph of socialism in Russia has been rewritten to such an extent that there are serious problems with any attempt to assess it fairly and accurately. We have seen already that the Bolsheviks were aided by Wall Street *Insiders* from the word go. Another pleasant fiction is that the capitalist nations, in particular the United States, sought to crush the Soviets by whatever means. Again, this is simply not true. During and after the terrible famine of 1920-1 which the lunatic pseudo-economics of the Bolsheviks had created, the American Relief Administration came into the country and fed as many as ten million persons a day (in August 1922). (38)

Throughout the 1930s it was all but impossible to voice any criticism of the Soviet Union in the United States, in *intellectual* circles at least. Recall the experience of Ayn Rand, (see page 31). On August 23, 1939, the Soviets signed a non-aggression pact with the Nazis. Less than a fortnight later the Second World War was underway in earnest, and the Soviet Union's servants in the West did everything in their power to undermine the war effort. One British communist, Douglas Hyde - who was news editor of the *Daily Worker* - wrote of "the phony war", as indeed it was, a war that "was not our war. It was a war between rival imperialisms with several millions of workers in uniform as the unwilling pawns." (39)

In June 1941, Hitler showed himself in his true colours and attacked the Soviet Union. It was only then that the Imperialist War that Douglas Hyde and his fellow communists spoke of became a glorious struggle against fascism. A

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

new enthusiasm for Soviet Russia sprung up in the West; it is difficult to say how much of this was due to war propaganda, but for the duration of the rest of the war it had a profound effect. It led also to increased economic assistance to the Soviet Union. The extent of U.S. and more generally Western aid to the alleged avowed enemy was revealed by Stalin himself when he claimed, truthfully, that "...two-thirds of all the large industrial enterprises in the Soviet Union had been built with United States help or technical assistance." (40)

The full extent of this aid to the Soviet Union by its capitalist *enemy* has long been reliably documented; it does not appear to have been diminished significantly if at all by the phony red scares of the McCarthy era and the resulting witch hunts of domestic communists.

The works of Antony Sutton reveal the full extent of Western (in particular U.S.) technical and other assistance to the Soviet Union; his books are thoroughly documented; they cannot be refuted, so the powers-that-be do not even try; the media has largely ignored them. Among other things, Sutton reveals that in May 1929 the Soviets signed a \$13 million deal with the Ford Motor Company, the plant, later known as Gorki, was subsequently converted to military operation. (41) "Every single Soviet weapon system has semi-conductor technology which originated in California and which has been bought, stolen or acquired from the United States." (42) And, quoting a former Soviet Defense [sic] Military official: "Without U.S. help the Soviet military system would collapse in [one and a half] years." (43)

Revealing as this is, the lowdown on the Soviets' inferior productive capacity is perhaps even more so. In 1957 the Soviet Union had 3.3 million telephones, 3.58 per hundred persons; the US had 49.8. In 1964, there were 919,000 automobiles in the Soviet Union, all produced in Western-built plants. The US had 71.9 million! (44)

In short, the former Soviet Union was able to survive only because it was propped up by capitalism for the entire duration of its existence. (45) In other words, socialism cannot survive unaided. The full ramifications of this are of enormous significance; if the entire world were to be run on socialist lines, it wouldn't run at all. The inevitable result would be the starvation of hundreds of millions, perhaps billions, of people, as well as their total enslavement and brutalisation. World revolution would not mean, as Trotsky and company promised - and probably sincerely believed - the regeneration of man, but a return to the Dark Ages, or even to the Stone Age. (46)

Leon Trotsky: An Amusing Anecdote Or Two

We have seen the sort of people who make up the socialist elite, and the reader will, doubtless, recall Paul Foot's comment that under socialism "most people will get the same". Just as Paul Foot is not *most* people, neither was Leon Trotsky, for while he was living in exile in New York, this champion of the downtrodden and the oppressed appears to have done very well for himself. In his autobiography, which was published in 1930, Trotsky wrote that all manner of rumours were circulated about him, but "My only profession in New York was that of a revolutionary socialist." (47) In practise this meant writing for the small circulation emigré press and giving a few lectures. The income he would have derived from this does not tally with his lifestyle at that time; Antony Sutton finds Trotsky's explanation unconvincing; (48) another author believes that Trotsky may have dabbled in the film industry. (49)

Whether or not this champion of the working class was indeed bankrolled by American bankers - Jewish or otherwise - or whether he was at one time an aspiring Kirk Douglas (or more likely Charlie Chaplin), he certainly appears to have lived well in capitalist America. The Trotskies rented a house and were a little disappointed when their Negro janitor absconded with the rent. (50) However, their faith in human nature was revived when they found both their rent and their property which at first they thought had disappeared. Trotsky wrote that "The janitor had taken the money of the tenants who had already received their receipts; he did not mind robbing the landlord, but he was considerate enough not to rob the tenants." He and his wife were deeply touched: "it seemed as if a corner of the veil that concealed the *black* problem in the United States had lifted." He called the janitor "A delicate fellow". (51) Doubtless the landlord had harsher words for him.

One reason the Trotskies lived so well in the United States was because Lev Davidovich spent a lot of his time poncing off socialism's staunchest supporters. In 1930, he wrote "In the United States there is a large class of successful and semi-successful doctors, lawyers, dentists, engineers, and the like who divide their precious hours of rest between concerts by European celebrities

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

and the American Socialist party." (52) It is people like this who have always been the backbone of the socialist movement. And people like this who have always been the first to go up against the wall come the revolution. Incidentally, throughout his life, Trotsky seems to have had no or little trouble moving about; how many workers at that time could afford to move from the Soviet Union to the United States and back? How many of them could have afforded to travel to Spain, and to Mexico, and to take their families with them?

Trotsky was far from the only such "revolutionary" who flitted from country to country with apparent ease and little or no declared income; as stated, Lenin spent much of his life in exile. Other socialists have devoted enormous time and effort to stirring up trouble, and organising expensive conferences and demonstrations: (53) where did the money come from? Where does it come from?

Returning to Lev Davidovich, one of the people who entertained the Trotskies was a certain Dr M. Mrs Trotsky and her sons were taken out for jaunts by the good doctor's wife, and on one occasion when the happy party visited a tea room the boys asked their mother: "Why doesn't the chauffeur come in?" (54) How could anyone have ever given these *revolutionaries* the time of day?

Not that it was all play and no work for everybody's favourite working class hero. Trotsky studied the economic history of the United States and found that exports grew during the war. The growth was so great that it astounded him. This seems to have led him to the belief that capitalism wants war. (55) Of course, capitalists often do profit from war, but before they can so profit from a war, there has to be somebody to start one. Certainly socialism has started more than its fair share of wars this century. And we should never forget that the likes of Trotsky and Lenin are at war with us all of the time; whether you realise it or not, whether you want to confront them or not, they are fighting you unremittingly in the class war.

Interestingly, Trotsky glosses over Kronstadt in his autobiography; there is no mention here of the rebellion proper. And certainly no mention of shooting workers like ducks in a pond, probably because such "untypical" socialist-inspired brutality would not have gone down too well with his concert-going doctor friends in the American Socialist Party.

Seven years later, Trotsky published a damning indictment of socialism, *The Revolution Betrayed*. (56) In the first chapter he asks what has been achieved, and concludes not a lot: "In the *best* metal foundry, according to the acknow-

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

ledgment of its director, the output of iron and steel per individual worker is a third as much as the *average* output of American foundries." (57) He refers to the dying away of the state as a "sociological theorem"; (58) and states baldly that "In a communist society, the state and money will disappear. Their gradual dying away ought consequently to begin under socialism." (59) It is now more than half a century since Trotsky's assassination, and three quarters of a century since the glorious revolution he and his kind foisted onto the Russian people, and to some extent onto the rest of mankind. The withering away of the state is no nearer than it ever was, but still Trotsky's acolytes continue to proclaim that it is just around the corner and that when it does arrive all will be milk and honey. Which is surely proof enough that socialism is less a science than a religion.

Chapter Nine: More About The Media

Who Controls The Past Controls The Future - The Media Under Socialism - 1

A charge often made by the far left is that the Western media is controlled by a handful of super-rich corporations hellbent on serving the interests of the rich. Frequently, one hears expressions like "the Tory press". This is a serious criticism and one the current writer will not attempt to gloss over. Unfortunately, the inevitable outcome of uncontrolled *laissez faire* is that some corporations and individuals will become not only incredibly wealthy but incredibly powerful, and that they will attempt to exert this power, sometimes successfully, in ways which are detrimental to the interests of the majority. If nothing else, such power allows them to buy favourable publicity, or, as is more often the case, to suppress newsworthy stories because they would embarrass - or indict - the powerful. Also, in most if not all Western countries - and many others - the mainstream media has long since become part of the establishment. This is a *de facto* political reality which is not worth seriously debating.

Accepting this, the socialists' *cure* is, as ever, worse than the disease. Their argument is that the media is controlled by a few vested interests, so power should be taken out of the hands of the few and placed in the hands of the one, (ie the state). When the state controls all outlets of information, it is able to exert a terrifying and literally malevolent influence over not only all communication, but over the minds of its subjects. Here is what actually happened in the Soviet Union.

In May 1920, a famous photograph was taken of Lenin addressing a crowd of troops. (1) In this photograph, Trotsky and Kamanev appear in the background. These two were later painted out. (2) One of the greatest atrocities of the Second World War was the Katyn Forest massacre of some 14,500 Polish officers and intellectuals. (3) The remains of only 4,253 of the men were actually found, (4) but there can be no doubt whatsoever that they were all murdered by the Communists. At the kangaroo court that was Nuremberg, the Soviets

tried to palm off this atrocity on the Nazis; this pretence was kept up long after the war, and involved, among other things, the faking of documents (eg letters) which were planted on the victims to *prove* that they were still alive in 1941. (5) The fact that the Soviet Union was able to effect such a cover-up for so long is due primarily to the monopoly control of the media. (6) Incidentally, the victims of Katyn included many journalists, which should give all media socialists food for thought.

The death of Stalin changed nothing with regard to Soviet methods of disinformation. In February 1956, Stalin's successor, Krushchev, denounced the great man to the Communist hierarchy. His speech was leaked to the West and was the subject of lengthy articles in the *New York Times* on June 4-5 of the same year, (see below). Stalin was said to have created a personality cult around himself. Thus the Soviet Union entered a new phase, that of de-Stalinisation, and history was rewritten. Stalin's name was purged from books which were withdrawn and rewritten. A film, *Lénine en 1918*, was cut from 2 hours 13 minutes to 1 hour 35 minutes. Almost all the scenes involving Stalin were cut, and it was reissued as *Lénine en Octobre*. Other films got the same treatment, including films in Western libraries in which portraits of Stalin appeared; they were replaced with portraits of Lenin or Marx. This was done free of charge on the pretext that they were being restored. (7) Let us here take a brief look at the changing of the guard in Moscow.

Krushchev On Stalin

Krushchev's address was actually made on February 24, 1956 in a closed session of the Twentieth Congress. The first news of the address and an outline was published in the *New York Times*, March 15, 1956. (8) The full text of the speech was published by the U.S. State Department on June 4, and an edited version of the text appeared in the *New York Times* the following day. The actual address ran to more than fifty pages. Dr Fred Schwarz said this was perhaps the most remarkable speech ever made. (9)

Among other things, Krushchev revealed that Stalin planned to "do away with" (10) Molotov and Mikoyan, and would have done if he hadn't died. He

changed the law to permit the conviction of Old Bolsheviks on the basis of unsupported confessions. Stalin had sought to eliminate all the older men and replace them with young sycophants, to help erase the record of his past crimes. He was ignorant of agriculture (which led to the rise of Lysenkoism and the resulting disaster for Soviet agriculture). He practised the mass repression of both enemies and loyal communists and was so paranoid that he saw spies everywhere. (11) Seven thousand six hundred and seventy-nine people had been rehabilitated since Stalin's death, though many of them were already dead.

It was Stalin who originated the concept of "enemy of the people", and his supposed military genius was nothing more than self-praise. Krushchev reported also on mass deportations, and documented many outright murders. Stalin is said to have signed the execution orders in advance for defendants [sic] the police had not yet charged.

Ninety-eight of the one hundred and thirty-nine members and candidates of the Central Committee who were elected at the Seventeenth Congress were arrested and shot, mostly in 1937-8. Krushchev reasoned that because 60% of them were workers they were honest Communists who were slandered. This is perhaps the most frightening aspect of the doctrine of class war. Dr Fred Schwarz comments that if Stalin had murdered only those Communists who had not been "workers", neither Krushchev nor any other indoctrinated communist would have seen anything wrong with this. (12) A total of 1,108 of the 1,966 delegates to the Seventeenth Congress with voting or advisory rights were charged with anti-revolutionary activity. (13) Let us now return to the subject of the media under socialism.

Who Controls The Past Controls The Future - The Media Under Socialism - 2

One commentator has written that "The falsification of photographs comes easily to those governments and elites that seek to be the sole interpreters of history and have a monopoly on the information media." (14) This is un-

doubtedly true, but the claim by author Alain Jaubert that this sort of thing can't happen in a democracy outside of war (15) because of "plurality of information, freedom of access to sources, freedom of expression..." is simply not true, (16) as anyone who has studied the continued faking, dissemination and endorsement of Holocaust propaganda will surely realise. (17)

Ironically, the latest battle for state control (or regulation) of the media, is taking place largely in that great bastion of capitalism, the United States. The advent of the Internet has enabled people to communicate cheaply and instantaneously with people on the other side of the world. This means that, in theory at least, it will be impossible in the future for any government to hush up major embarrassing incidents such as the March 1993 siege at Waco, Texas, (18) which resulted in such appalling loss of life, and is widely perceived by even the less conspiratorially-minded of Americans as an act of state-sponsored mass murder. (19)

In the past year or so (20) all manner of nonsense has been circulated about bomb manuals being made available through the Internet; (21) an anti-Semitic hate game called *Concentration Camp Manager* (22) in which you win by gassing [sic] the most Jews in the most economical method; child pornography, (23) and much more. It is difficult to believe that all this nonsense has been the result of sensationalist, tabloid or simply irresponsible journalism. It is quite likely that many such scare stories are started wilfully as part of the Marxist Hegelian dialectic of crisis management. (24)

If the numerous companies which sell Internet services can fight off the attempts at regulation by all manner of collectivists and hatemongers, then censorship of the Internet in any meaningful sense (if not of anything else) may eventually come to an end. Needless to say, such a scenario is overly optimistic. Under socialism, any Internet providers, as far as they existed, would be totally under state control, and free communication would go right out of the window along with all our other freedoms.

Another, pleasing offspin of the Internet - for budding authors - is that it is now possible for anyone who can afford a computer and a modem, and the very reasonable connection charges, to link up. Which means that anyone can now become a published poet, writer, or 'zine editor. There is no guarantee that anyone will read your outpourings, much less pay for them, but this fairly recent exponential leap in household technology has done more to level the playing field for the budding artiste than socialism has ever done.

A subject not entirely unrelated to the Internet is the provision of postal and telecommunications services. The socialists use a number of arguments here: such services *must* be provided by the state because only the state can be trusted to deliver the mail on time; because this is a vital service and should not be run for profit (this is a well worn *non-sequitur*); (25) because of the confidentiality of such communications and the degree of security involved.

This latter argument is in fact a very good argument *against* state control of the mail and telecommunications systems. It is far easier for the state to open your mail and to eavesdrop on conversations than for a private company to do so, and again, the fragmentation of such services by their being farmed out to private enterprise does reduce the ability of the state to control us all. Another, most pleasing side effect of the privatisation of telecommunications, is the resulting increased efficiency and reduced running costs. This is due entirely to the advent of competition.

Freedom Of Speech Under Socialism

The previous section makes this sub-heading seem rather superfluous. We have already discussed academic freedom (or the lack thereof) under socialism. Exactly how much freedom of speech would exist under socialism can be ascertained from the freedom of speech today's socialists permit their alleged deadly enemies, in particular so-called *racists* and fascists. The slogans "No free speech for fascists" and "Smash fascism, by any means necessary", (26) and variations thereof, sum it up in a nutshell. In practice, anyone who opposes socialism can and will be smeared or denounced as a fascist, including the police, and this isn't all simply slogans, rhetoric or ignorance, many of them really do believe that anyone who doesn't share their particular - and often bizarre - *Weltanschauung* is a raving Nazi. We have seen earlier that when they took power the Bolsheviks shut down the socialist opposition as well, [recall their remarks about "The re-establishment of the so-called freedom of the Press..." (27)]. There is not a ha'porth of difference between the original Bolsheviks and their spiritual heirs.

The Power Of Advertising

Much is made by socialists of the rampant consumerism which exists under capitalism, and the supposedly manipulative advertising that goes hand in hand with it. Again, unlike some capitalist apologists, the current writer does not dispute that such things exist.

That notwithstanding, the power of advertising, if not the power of the media in general, has been greatly exaggerated. The truth is that though the public can at times be extremely fickle, it can also be taken for a ride, as can all of us. Just as astrologers record only their successes, so do the detractors of advertising record only its successes. The success of marketing is due in large part not so much to advertising as to market research. Mega-corporations spend enormous sums of money on market research, so one would expect them to make the right marketing decision occasionally. (28) Even so, the failures are many: there are companies that specialise in remaindered books; few and far between are the film mega-stars who do not make at least one film that sinks like a lead balloon, or the rock band that doesn't make an album that flops badly. Even scandal doesn't always sell, as the rock star Michael Jackson found out when he was accused of indecently assaulting young boys. Although no charges were ever filed against him, his sponsorship deals dried up virtually overnight.

Likewise, products frequently flop; the current writer has personal experience of this. A few years ago I was an extra in a TV commercial for a chocolate bar. The company - Cadbury's, I think - hired a West End theatre for two days and literally hundreds of extras [including myself]. (29) I received about £70 for twelve hours *work* (although I was there for far less than that). On top of that everyone received £4 lunch allowance and a free breakfast. (Nice work if you can get it). To film this commercial - about 30 seconds worth of film - and to screen it, must have cost the advertiser literally hundreds of thousands of pounds. As far as I recall, I saw it once on TV, then it sank without trace. I can't even recall the name of the chocolate bar it was made to advertise. The reader can argue that this evidence is merely anecdotal, but if he looks around he will find many similar examples of commercial flops.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Capitalism's frequent flops are due to many factors, not all of them intrinsic, but under capitalism the public are the final arbiters of taste, or the lack of it. If the public wants crap, then the man who gives them crap will be well rewarded. Under socialism the rulers think they know better than the public what the public wants, and indeed what it should have. Knowing now what you do about Comrades Lenin, Stalin and Trotsky, don't you think that it would be better for all concerned if you rather than they decided what you want to spend your hard-earned money on?

Chapter Ten: Monopoly, Marketing And Employment

On Monopolies

As we have already pointed out, the inevitable outcome of uncontrolled *laissez faire* is that some corporations become both incredibly wealthy and incredibly powerful. In some cases this can lead to monopoly, or more usually duopoly or oligopoly, in which the market is dominated by one, two, or a few such giants. (1) It is a widely held belief that once monopoly status or something approaching it has been achieved, the monopolist can exploit his consumers with impunity. Socialists believe that this is a powerful argument for state ownership of major industries. Like many widely held beliefs, this is wrong, as is the belief of socialists that the state can run such industries better, more efficiently and more fairly (whatever that means) than private enterprise.

The word *monopoly* has connotations of power, but a monopoly is not everything it is cracked up to be, (as I know from personal experience). Many publishers have monopoly rights on certain magazines and books; this doesn't guarantee that they will be successful; magazines go to the wall every year and, likewise, books are remaindered. (2) In the mid-70s, a man named Rubik invented an amusing toy, the Rubik cube, which caught on like wildfire for a few months and made him a wealthy man. Although, he owned the patent, the Rubik cube was manufactured by many companies. But of course, if he had decided to manufacture it himself and the public couldn't see the novelty, he could have had all the Rubik cubes in the world and they wouldn't have done either him the slightest good or the public the slightest harm.

If one company had a monopoly of an *essential* product, bread for example, yet sold loaves of such poor quality or at such exorbitant prices, it wouldn't be long before the public realised that bread isn't quite the staple food that it is meant to be, and would abandon it in favour of something else. Cake perhaps! The increased demand for cake would mean that, through the familiar market mechanism its price would rise, and this would stimulate both production and

investment. This would lead eventually to an actual lowering of prices as the economies of scale came into play, and as companies pared back their profits per unit due to the increased competition; they would buy more and sell for less, making their profits off their increased turnover.

An equally likely scenario is that if the price of bread were to go through the roof, many people would start baking their own. Doubtless some, probably on a local scale at first, would begin to sell it. Eventually this would lead to new companies starting up, and the bread monopoly would be broken. The monopolist would then have no alternative but to improve the quality of his product and/or lower his prices, or face bankruptcy. Ultimately it is the consumer who is sovereign.

In practice, the *only* way for a manufacturer to preserve a monopoly is to use state coercion, ie to lobby the government to pass laws restricting the entry of competitors into the marketplace. This can and does happen. In the United States, a plethora of local taxes is the result not of socialists in the legislature but of pressure from businessmen. In the words of Professor Quigley: "Business hates competition. Such competition might appear in various forms...[making] planning difficult, and [jeopardising] profits. Businessmen prefer to get together with competitors so that they can cooperate to exploit consumers to the benefit of profits instead of competing with each other to the injury of profits." (3)

In October 1995, two drug manufacturers were granted a High Court injunction against the ASDA supermarket chain to prevent it from selling their drugs at discount prices. They claimed their profits were being damaged. (4) At least they were being honest! The drug companies have in fact been operating a nice little cartel for many years. (5) Socialists would have us believe that the likes of the ASDA supermarket chain - and its rivals - are capitalist parasites (6) who should be taken over by the government, but what we see here is actually a clear example of the collusion referred to by both Professor Quigley and Adam Smith, not to promote *laissez faire*, but to destroy it. (7) It is, is it not, truly amazing, that a court of law, and a civil court at that, should have the power to order a company to raise its prices?

Another nice little racket is the Net Book Agreement; it doesn't take much to start publishers and distributors bleating about how beneficial that is and how it is essential to protect the consumer. Again, this is vested interest talking rather than concern for the public well-being.

The biggest rip-offs of all are the tariffs which countries impose on cheap imports. We in Britain are told that we must be protected from wicked Japanese businessmen who are plotting to destroy our industries by selling us cheap TV sets, video recorders and other merchandise which we as consumers have no alternative but to buy. (8) Tariffs are imposed on Japanese and other goods to *protect* the home market, to *protect* jobs and for other fanciful reasons. Does the consumer really need protecting against a company that will sell him a better product at a cheaper price? Of course not! But the government likes tariffs, they raise money, in the short term at any rate; they create make-work jobs: extra posts for customs officers, product inspectors and the like. And they save jobs, we are told, which is why organised labour likes them. The reality though is that tariffs may save jobs in the short term, but it is the consumer who suffers ultimately. If consumers want to buy foreign-made goods they have to pay the tariff (ie a tax) to the government, which is money they might well have spent on something else. Or they might have invested it. The money consumers would have spent or invested elsewhere would have benefited the local economy in other ways. (9)

The Japanese in particular have long been criticised for their efficiency as manufacturers. Yes, for their efficiency! And for a society that makes so much noise about the evils of *racism*, hostility to Japanese manufacturing and commercial efficiency manifests itself in a curiously xenophobic manner. In 1983, one author, a certain Marvin Wolf, claimed in a paranoid book that Japan was out to dominate the world with its economic nationalism. The theme of *The Japanese Conspiracy* (which might more accurately have been titled *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Nippon*), is that a sinister entity called the Ministry of International Trade and Industry (MITI) had hatched a plot to dominate world trade by the even more sinister practice of subsidising their exports while *protecting* their home markets from cheap imports. (10)

Marvin Wolf's ravings were nothing new though, a full half century before his nonsense appeared in print, Australian manufacturers were complaining that Japan was dumping cheap goods in Australia, and calling for a tariff to *protect* Australian industry against this outrageous practice. (11) Did Australian manufacturer really want to protect Australian industry, or their own profits?

By making a foreign produced product more expensive, the tariff also makes the same home produced product cheaper, but only in relative terms, not in

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

real terms. So the consumer who buys the relatively cheaper home produced product is actually subsidising not only wasteful government bureaucracy but local businessmen and labour. (12) In short, he is subsidising inefficiency. The ultimate lunacy is to have both tariffs and export subsidies, for surely there is nothing quite so absurd as to tax foreigners in order to subsidise our inefficient industries and at the same time to tax our own people in order to subsidise inefficient foreigners.

Under socialism, a state monopoly of goods and services would result in gross inefficiency, a bloated and far more wasteful, inefficient and unnecessary bureaucracy than we have even now, and no consumer choice at all. Who would decide what products to manufacture? Who would decide what flavours to make ice cream, what clothes women will be wearing next summer, what size or design of cars people will want to drive, and so on?

We will end this short discussion of monopolies with a lengthy quote from the Libertarian economist Frederick Hayek: "Our freedom of choice in a competitive society rests on the fact that, if one person refuses to satisfy our wishes we can turn to another. But if we face a monopolist we are at his mercy. And an authority directing the whole economic system would be the most powerful monopolist conceivable. While we need probably not be afraid that such an authority would exploit this power in the manner in which a private monopolist would do so, while its purpose would presumably not be the extortion of maximum financial gain, it would have complete power to decide what we are to be given and on what terms. It would not only decide what commodities and services were to be available, and in what quantities; it would be able to direct their distribution between districts and groups and could, if it wished, discriminate between persons to any degree it liked. If we remember why planning is advocated by most people, can there be much doubt that this power would be used for the ends of which the authority approves and to prevent the pursuits of ends which it disapproves." (13)

In other words, when the state has a monopoly, you will dance to the tune of the people who control the state. Indeed, we have seen this very often in the political arena; left wing councils have refused to hire halls to *racists* and fascists. There have been many cases of people being dismissed from their jobs on account of their political affiliations, (14) or simply for holding *racist* views. It goes without saying that this sort of nonsense can be, will be, and indeed has

been, extended to people other than die-hard *racists* and their fellow travellers. Including smokers!

Professor Rubik, Marketing And Advertising

On page 68 we mentioned the inventor of the Rubik cube. Although the Rubik cube has amusement value and little else, there are many people who have similar ideas be they useful or useless. A lot of these people are not particularly wealthy, and lack the wherewithal to bring their ideas to the market. Often it is not simply a case of throwing money after a good idea, because it is manifestly not true that if you make a better mouse trap the world will beat a path to your door. An idea or invention has to be marketed and often advertised, otherwise its prospective buyers will not know that it exists or why they should buy it. Marketing and advertising are highly specialised fields. True, anyone can place a classified ad in the local newspaper to sell a car or whatever, but a product which has national or worldwide potential, and which may have a limited shelflife, (15) has to be marketed and/or advertised efficiently.

In a free market the inventor can take his contraption (or whatever) to a venture capitalist (including a bank) and to a marketing company, advertising agency, or to whomever he sees fit. All these people have to be paid; bearing in mind that there is no guarantee that even a wonderful contraption will succeed commercially, a venture capitalist who is prepared to risk his own money will expect a high return. Frequently this leads to misunderstandings and disputes between the client and the agent. Two fields in which there are often acrimonious disputes are the music business and professional boxing.

In 1994, the rock musician George Michael lost an action in the High Court against his company Sony; he had claimed that Sony was stifling his artistic freedom. (16) This action saddled him with an estimated £2.7 million legal bill. (17) Many musicians felt Michael was in the right and admired his principled stand. The court took a different view, and in his 273 page ruling, Mr Justice

Parker ruled that the contract, which Michael had signed in 1988, was "reasonable and fair". (18)

It is all too easy for musicians and others to portray such a battle as a replay of David and Goliath, to whit, an enormous corporation riding roughshod over its artists. Granted that Michael was (and remains) a big name and that he sincerely believed he had been *oppressed*, it is an undisputed fact that he was able to afford to bring, and lose, such an action. How many of us have so much money that we can afford to throw away nearly three million pounds to preserve our artistic freedom? How many rock musicians and bands who were not making George Michael's mega-bucks would have happily traded places with him and allowed the company to dictate its own terms?

The judge said that Michael had been poorly advised by his team. Pundit Jonathan King (himself a former performer) said Michael had sold his soul to the Devil. He would have been a Greek waiter otherwise. (19)

Then there are the innumerable disputes between boxing promoters/managers and professional fighters. Whilst it is undoubtedly true that sharks can be found in all professions, is it really true that there are more to the square mile in boxing? Surely a promoter who invests in a fighter, paying for his training, his board, his fares, and paying the fighter as well, is entitled to an above average return?

Let us briefly review both fields: boxing and music. A promoter or manager may invest heavily in a fighter, whose career could be ended at any time if he suffers an injury. (20) A record company may spend enormous sums of money financing and promoting a band. There is no guarantee that any particular fighter will become a world champion, or any sort of champion; similarly there is no guarantee that any particular band will become a mega-success, or break even. Because the failures are many, the investor must recoup his losses through his successes as well as reaping his rewards through them.

The most notorious boxing promoter in the world is Don King, he of the electric haircut. (21) King has been investigated by the authorities more than once for his alleged sharp practices. Even so, there are some people who speak very highly of Don King. One such person is the British fight manager and promoter Frank Warren, who in November 1989, was gunned down in an East London street. Years later he told a British boxing magazine that the very first phone call he had taken after the assassination attempt had been from a concerned Don King. Warren commented that you remember things like that.

(22) Leaving aside Warren's revealing comment, is it really such a sin for King to make two million dollars for himself and only one for a fighter when that fighter might not have made a cent on his own?

One might ask in response to all this, what is the socialist alternative? Probably under socialism boxing will be banned, at least as a professional sport, and there will be even more discontented musicians around under socialism than there are now, because only those bands who are given the state seal of approval will be rewarded with contracts; what this will be is anybody's guess, but presumably the traditionally *sexist* lyrics of rock anthems will be anathema under socialism's political correctness. It goes without saying too that there will be no repetition of George Michael v Sony, because the George Michaels of this world who are signed up by the state record company will have neither artistic freedom nor the wherewithal to fight for it.

At this point let us return briefly to the Rubik cube. Although its inventor, Professor Erno Rubik, patented his invention in Hungary as long ago as 1975, (23) it was reported in September 1981, that the Ideal Toy Company (which held the joint copyright) had brought an action in the High Court against an alleged imitator. Ideal - who were also the licenced distributors - were said to have lost around £5 million sales to their alleged rival. (24) Obviously we are talking about big money here.

Socialism And Unemployment

One of the recurrent *crises* of capitalism has been so-called unemployment. I say so-called because it is taken for granted by all: economists, politicians, labour leaders...that full employment is desirable, and that this should be the first priority of any government, along with keeping inflation down. We cannot discuss the Social Credit theories of Major Douglas here for want of space; it will suffice to say that employment for employment's sake is as undesirable as it is unnecessary. The desire to effect full employment stems from the fallacious belief that the purpose of the financial system is to act as a system of punishment and reward. We have already discussed at some length the failings of the socialist/communist system because of its erosion of incentives as much as its

inability to transmit market information. There is though a very stark difference between allowing people to enjoy the fruits of their own labours and the aforementioned system of punishment and reward that the financial system has become.

The *problem* that society faces is that exponential advances in technology have allowed us to increase output per man to an absolutely staggering extent over the course of the Twentieth Century. One of my favourite snippets of economic information is a quote I found in the *New Scientist* for April 1992: "In THE 1950s, an electronic circuit that could store a single 'bit' of information cost more than £1. Today, a penny will buy 5000 of them." (25) This is a problem? It is if the only methods of distributing purchasing power to the community are wages, salaries and dividends. The increase in efficiency and productivity brought about by the micro-chip revolution has not been effected right across the board, and obviously there will always be industries and professions which are labour intensive, (26) nursing for example. However, the full ramifications are that in the future, there will be an increasingly massive surplus of labour, particularly unskilled labour. Indeed, any unemployed person over the age of about thirty with a less than impressive CV who has ever tried to find a lucrative job will already know exactly what I mean.

Socialism And The Unemployable

Without financial reform, as technology progresses we will see the increased polarisation of society between the haves and the have-nots. Those in highly paid technical jobs will be taxed heavily to pay for the unemployed, while those without socially useful skills will eke out an existence as best they can. The ranks of the unemployed will be swelled by those whom no employer - no employer in his right mind - would willingly employ. This includes, but is not limited to: the criminal element, heavy drinkers, dossers and drop-outs. Socialism promises these people jobs; it would be more realistic to accept the fact that some people are more trouble than they are worth and simply pay them a dividend provided they keep their proverbial noses clean. Under capitalism the tendency has been to try to force them into taking literally any

job, failing which their benefits will be cut off. The current writer does not approve of this and indeed opposes it vigorously. But the socialist alternative of work for all is no alternative at all.

Remember Trotsky's maxim that under socialism who does not work shall not eat becomes who does not obey shall not eat? Terrible as the future is for the unemployable under capitalism in the 21st Century, it will be far more terrible under socialism. Because under socialism, it is not simply the socially inadequate, the unkempt, the recidivist, the wino...who are unemployable. Under socialism, anyone who does not obey is unemployable. Living proof of this are the sundry hate campaigns that have been mounted against so-called *racists* by "anti-racist" socialist fanatics and their fellow travellers, (see note 14). As with any and every other field of human activity, people can and should work to reform the system, to repeal repressive laws, to improve the lot of the workers, of women, of children, and of the old and infirm, etc. But whatever approach is adopted towards the so-called problem of unemployment, socialism is not the answer.

Minimum Wages And Price Controls

It will not have escaped your notice dear reader, that while the likes of Cedric Brown (see page 44) are paid obscene salaries, a lot of workers in Britain and elsewhere can barely survive on their pay. In addition to this, there are literally millions of people who are either unemployed or sick or who are dependent on benefits - state *hand outs* - for one reason or another. The tendency in recent years has been to withdraw benefit from the unemployed on any pretext in order to force them into taking any available job, however poorly paid or unsuitable. I will not dwell on this here because although the system definitely needs reforming, socialism is not the answer in this case any more than it is in any of the previous cases we have discussed.

One of the schemes socialists - and indeed many others - advocate in order to improve the lot of poorer people and the truly oppressed workers is the minimum wage. This sounds a good idea in theory, after all, who wouldn't want a minimum wage guaranteed by law which no employer could fail to pay? At

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

the time of writing a minimum wage of around £3 to £4 per hour is being mooted by the Labour Party, and even that isn't much. In a free - or largely free - market, wage rates are determined by market forces. A minimum wage can be either greater than or less than or the same as the rate determined by the market. If the minimum wage set by the government (or the relevant quango) is equal to or less than the rate determined by the market there is no point setting it. If for argument's sake the government were to set an absurdly low rate, say 50p per hour, for which no one in his right mind would work, and which no one could possibly exist on, then there wouldn't be any point at all in setting one.

In practice, the only purpose of bringing in and enforcing a minimum wage is to compel employers to pay *above* the market rate. Again, this sounds good for people in extremely poorly paid jobs, but if the employer can't afford to pay such a rate then these people will be thrown out of work. If that is not clear, imagine what would happen in the government declared that catering workers had to be paid a minimum wage of £100 per hour and that any employer who didn't pay such a rate would be thrown into gaol. Is there any café, restaurant or five star hotel that could pay any of its workers such a wage? Obviously not, because businesses generate income by selling goods and services, and the going rate for a bacon sandwich at the present time is about a pound, which means that no catering establishment in the country would be able to pay such absurdly high wages.

With a more realistic minimum wage the problem would still exist: if employers couldn't afford to pay the going rate they would either have to a) employ people clandestinely at below the market rate or b) not employ them at all. In short, minimum wages destroy jobs rather than either create them or protect oppressed workers. (27)

Allied to minimum wages are price controls. Like minimum wages they don't work, and they have the added drawback, that, running contrary to human nature, they encourage black market activity and thereby criminalise a large section of the population. Price controls (and rationing) don't work because wherever there is a demand, there are people who are willing to supply it, and again it is the market that is the principal determinant of price. (28) If producers are precluded by law from selling below a certain price they will soon be undercut by their less scrupulous competitors. If on the other hand they are not permitted to sell above a certain price they will either not sell at all or come to some other arrangement with their customers, eg perhaps they will take part

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

of the payment in cash off the books. Again, all that happens is that business is hampered and otherwise industrious people are criminalised.

A brief mention here of rationing. It is well documented that in the former Soviet Union *corruption* was endemic and that anyone who wanted to obtain goods or services promptly (or of a quality the state could not supply) had to grease a few palms. An extreme example of the ill effects of rationing was the oil crisis in the 70s. Shortages of oil in the United States were not caused by the Arab producer states restricting supply, or bumping up prices, they were caused by the US government's attempts to respond to the *crisis* by imposing domestic controls. The best way to react to such a *crisis* is to ignore it, for if certain overseas producers of oil - or of any other commodity - decide to increase their prices way above the market rate, the relative cost of domestic production falls and this stimulates investment. Likewise, other overseas competitors soon decide that they can increase their share of the market by lowering their prices. In practice, the only way a cartel can ever be preserved is by legislation, otherwise somebody always gets greedy and breaks it up.

Chapter Eleven: From Hell On Earth To Pie In Sky

Antinomian Communism: Guilty By Dint Of Birth

We have mentioned already the antinomian aspects of communism/socialism. Now let's hear it straight from the horse's mouth. Here is Lenin himself speaking: "A Communist must be prepared to make every sacrifice and, if necessary, even resort to all sorts of schemes and stratagems, employ illegitimate methods, conceal the truth, in order to get into the trades unions, stay there, and conduct the revolutionary work within..." (1)

Lenin's biographer David Shub wrote that Lenin was scornful of trades unions but sought to control them. (2) Indeed, in this respect his successors have been spectacularly successful in most Western nations bar the United States; the trades union movement has become all but synonymous with socialism, although most workers wouldn't be too keen on socialism if they realised exactly what the comrades have in store for them when the revolution comes.

Here is another Lenin quote from the same work, and this one is a lollapalooza: "We repudiate all such morality that is taken outside of human class concepts. We say that this is deception, a fraud, which clogs the brains of the workers and peasants in the interest of the landlords and capitalists. We say that our morality is entirely subordinated to the interest of the class struggle of the proletariat. Our morality is derived from the interests of the class struggle of the proletariat." (3)

In other words, anything that furthers the class struggle is good, including mass murder, even if such mass murder includes the workers who are being *liberated* by the socialists. It is a staple of socialist propaganda that people are guilty by dint of their birth; (4) the fact that Lenin and most of the other leading socialists were of bourgeois extraction never enters the equation; when the

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

revolution comes, you are down for liquidation, or at the very best *re-education* in some foul concentration camp. This was what happened before, in the Soviet Union and everywhere else these monsters have seized power. And this is what will happen the next time.

In his book *Advance To Barbarism*, the lawyer Frederick Veale explains the socialist mentality perfectly. When Nazi Germany was defeated at the end of the Second World War, the Allies decided to hold a series of trials to prove - among other things - that the Nazis alone were guilty of starting the war, and that they alone should be held accountable. (5) This was not to Stalin's liking; he wanted to put all the Nazis up against the nearest wall. (6) The reason for this had absolutely nothing to do with their alleged responsibility for war crimes and everything to do with socialist ideology. Veale writes that "obviously, a man like Hermann Göring could not be made to fit into a proletarian system of society. What else, therefore, could be done with him but eliminate him? No question of punishing him enters into the matter. In fact, in the abstract, a Communist might even admire him as an individual in the same way as one might admit that a lion roaming about Piccadilly Circus was a noble animal, a masterpiece of nature produced by ages of evolution which was only devouring people in accordance with its perfectly natural instinct. One might become lyrical concerning its courage and beauty and yet quite reasonably maintain that there was no alternative to removing by violence a creature which would obviously be a disturbing influence to the human life around it. In this entirely passionless spirit, Lenin and Dzerzhinsky had eliminated the aristocratic and plutocratic classes of Czarist Russia together with tens of thousands of Orthodox bishops and priests after the Revolution of 1917. To complain that many innocent persons perished in the Red Terror is entirely to miss the point. The great majority perished, not because they were deemed guilty of any particular offence, but because they could not be assimilated by the new proletarian state then being created." (7)

This lengthy extract sums up the perverted logic of socialism and at the same time cuts through all the crap about building a caring society and a better world for all. First and foremost, socialism is a philosophy of hatred.

Just as anything that furthers the class struggle is good, while anything that hinders it is bad, so too is anything that furthers the class struggle true, while anything that hinders it is false. We have seen this with regard to the manipulation and control of the mass media; numerous other examples could be given.

One author has written that: "Faced with a clash between their ideas and the evidence, scientists will change their ideas. The special pleaders, like social scientists, prefer to change the evidence, and show why normal judgments cannot be made in their particular case. Very often it is the supreme importance of the cause which is called upon to justify the special standards." (8) This may or may not be true of all social scientists, but it is certainly true of "socialist scientists", and indeed of socialists generally.

The Withering Away Of The State Under Socialism

We mentioned briefly earlier that the promise of socialism is the regeneration of man and the withering away of the state. We stated also that this concept is a religious one rather than a political one, (see page 24). We might have added that both Marx and Engels, the chief theorists of communism/socialism before Lenin and Trotsky, were confirmed Lamarckists, and that their political philosophy was based in part on the fallacious belief that acquired characteristics can be inherited. This alone should be enough to raise serious questions about its validity. (9) Further, when one examines the quackery that passes for Marxist *science*, one soon realises that it contains many other flaws and absurdities. Wilmot Robertson has written that "Engels was particularly noted for a perverted brand of Hegelian gibberish that would be utterly ludicrous if it were not now considered Holy Writ by a large segment of mankind." (10)

Exactly how and why an all-powerful state is going to wither away has never been properly explained, nor has the supposed regeneration of man. Lenin was full of such blather. Here are three of his quotes on the state: "So long as the state exists there is no freedom. When there is freedom there will be no state." (11) And "Under socialism *all* will govern in turn and will soon become accustomed to no one governing." (12) And "As the state is only a transitional institution which we are obliged to use in the revolutionary struggle in order to crush our opponents forcibly, it is a pure absurdity to speak of a Free

People's State. During the period when the proletariat still needs the state, it does not require it in the interests of freedom, but in the interests of crushing antagonists." (13)

The first sentence of the first quote is an unfortunate reality, but that doesn't alter the fact that some states are more free than others and that it is certainly possible, in theory at least, for a state to interfere minimally if at all in the lives of its citizens. (14) It stands to reason that the state which is less able to interfere in the lives of its law-abiding citizens is the state which has the least legal power to do so. The further claim that "When there is freedom there will be no state" is something which none of us need concern ourselves with because even if this statement is true it will not come about in our lifetimes, if at all. Lenin's claim that "Under socialism *all* will govern in turn and will soon become accustomed to no one governing" has been refuted time and time again in practice; under socialism all are ruled, and many are tyrannised. Socialism involves the centralisation and concentration of power, not the diffusion of power.

As to the third quote, about the state being a transitional institution; the reality is that the state - in one form or another - has been with us since the advent of civilisation and will be with us for a long time yet. As to the proletariat needing the state to crush antagonists, this is the very antithesis of freedom, for in a free society antagonists will be tolerated. (15) Briefly then, the withering away of the state after the establishment of socialism is not only a piece of wishful thinking but nonsense of the first order.

The Comrades Wake Up

The death of the leader of the Labour Party, John Smith, in 1994 at the relatively young age of 55, brought the election of the youthful Tony Blair as head of the Opposition. Blair has set about the deconstruction of that party's socialist machinery and has attempted, for the most part successfully, to introduce serious reforms to its economic policy. This is not something entirely new, and indeed Blair has for the most part simply continued the process that John Smith introduced after Labour had suffered its fourth consecutive

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

General Election defeat. The last defeat was all the more difficult to swallow not because it was the fourth in a row but because Labour had expected confidently to win. The biggest change in Labour Party policy has been the scrapping of Clause Four, an antiquated piece of nonsense dating from ante-diluvian times which committed the party to the state control of major industries. (16)

Labour is far from the only "socialist" party which has woken up to the reality of the unworkability of socialism; the Revolutionary Communist Party publishes a magazine called *Living Marxism* which is less Marxist than Libertarian; on occasion the RCP have even offered to debate with "fascists". (17) But the most telling indication that the boobs have finally woken up came, for the current writer, when he visited the offices of the *Morning Star* newspaper in 1992 as part of his ongoing researches into far left ideology. Though the *Morning Star* (which was founded in 1930 as the *Daily Worker*) was once a significant Communist Party newspaper; its circulation has dwindled significantly over the years. (18)

The person who assisted me with my researches at the paper was Don Cuckson, a time serving communist who was the Archivist/Librarian. If I recall he was long retired, had white hair and worked for the paper part time. At the time of my visit, radical changes were going on behind the former Iron Curtain; I asked Don Cuckson what he thought about all this. In reply he took out a piece of paper which he said concerned the *Nomenklatura* in Poland. It was a lengthy list of the faithful. Every important office of every organisation had been controlled by a party official from, not just national and local government but right down to the local chess club. Don Cuckson looked a sad old man when he told me that this wasn't what he meant by socialism. By socialism he meant freedom, and this wasn't it. I found this both very moving and very sad; if Don Cuckson, who was obviously a decent human being - unlike some of the scum one finds in the SWP - if he, and people like him, had laboured under the illusion for so long that they had been fighting for freedom, people who had devoted their entire working lives to the "struggle", then something must be terribly wrong with, not only the socialist system, but with people's critical faculties also.

The Growth Of The State: Empire-Building And The Destruction Of Freedom

"Socialism is not a movement of the people. It is a movement of the intellectuals, originated, led and controlled by the intellectuals, carried by them out of their stuffy ivory towers into those bloody fields of practice where they unite with their allies and executors: the thugs." - Ayn Rand (19)

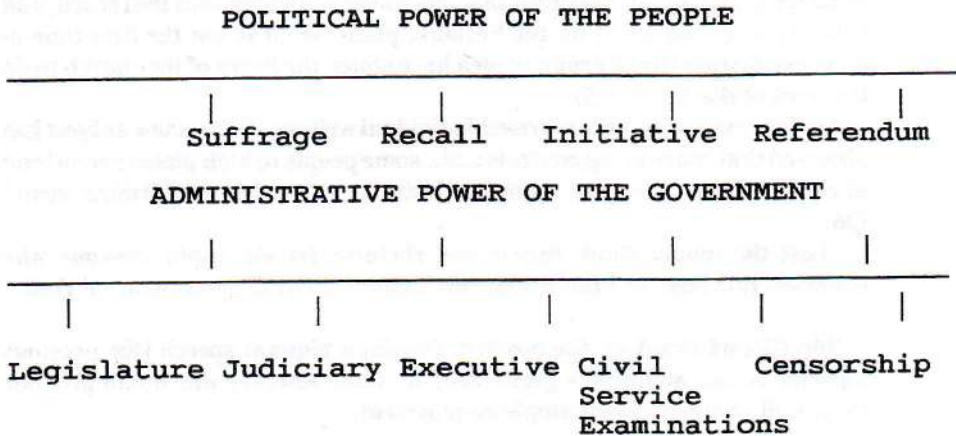
The appeal of socialism/communism has always been to the intellectuals; all the evidence of socialist duplicity, cruelty and naked tyranny has not diminished its appeal to the intellectuals in the slightest. Indeed this appeal has increased markedly with the passage of time. What is the explanation for this? There is probably no single explanation; undoubtedly idealism has a lot to do with it, intellectuals tend to be cultured, thoughtful and philosophical, more so than the rest of us. At least, that is what they would have us believe. There are though less honourable and inherently selfish reasons for their (and others' adherence), to collectivist ideologies.

Intellectuals tend to be employed by the government, by the universities, and similar institutions. Generally they do not concern themselves with the manufacture of goods or getting their hands dirty. They are academics, lawyers, but most of all, they are bureaucrats. Every organisation needs some form of bureaucracy, however limited; cash flows have to be managed, timetables have to be scheduled, and most of all, policy has to be formulated. Many intellectuals believe that because of their (supposedly) superior intelligence and their (often narrow) superior education and learning, they are better equipped than the rest of us to make decisions, including for the rest of us. This is in stark contrast to their professed egalitarianism. The same people who denounce the likes of Arthur Jensen and Hans Eysenck for their supposedly *racist* view that blacks are inherently less intelligent than whites have no qualms whatsoever about regulating the business and social lives of the rest of us because they believe sincerely that they know better how we should live our lives than we do ourselves.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

One must be careful here to draw a distinction between bureaucrats and technicians. As Man's understanding of the Universe grows by leaps and bounds, so too does the need to specialise. Three hundred and more years ago men such as Newton and Leonardo could make pioneering discoveries in a variety of fields. Newton formulated the laws of motion, discovered gravity, and co-invented the Calculus. Leonardo was not only a great scientist but a great artist. Today, most scientists tend to specialise in rather narrow fields. (20) Even in the social sciences there is a tendency to specialise because the literature is so vast. The increasing specialisation of knowledge means that, increasingly, fewer and fewer people are qualified to make important technical decisions. There is though a very sharp distinction between such technical decisions and the despotism of those who would rule over us without our informed consent.

The great Chinese statesman and philosopher Dr Sun Yat-sen viewed government as a purely technical device with our rulers acting merely as technicians. The government, he said, had political power and administrative power; his view was that the administrative power should remain in the hands of the government while the political power was divested in the people, [see Figure 1 below]. (21)



FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Only a fool would deny the fact that, although we have the right of suffrage - every five years or so - the people do not, by and large, have the power of initiative, (22) nor of recall, and only very rarely have we seen referenda anywhere in the Western world. The other tendency is for the various arms of government to be either concentrated into the Executive or to be subverted by all manner of special interest groups. The theme of Frederick Hayek's 1944 book *The Road To Serfdom* is that all governments, the then Nazi government of Germany, that of the (much more recently defunct) Soviet Union, and the so-called democracies of the West, were, and are, travelling the same road.

Indeed, as long ago as 1936, a respected American politician, Alfred E. Smith of New York, made precisely the same claim: "Just get the platform of the Democratic party and get the platform of the Socialist party and lay them down on your dining-room table, side by side, and get a heavy lead pencil and scratch out the word 'Democratic' and scratch out the word 'Socialist,' and let the two platforms lay there, and then study the record of the present administration up to date." (23)

He was referring here to the New Deal administration of Franklin Delano Roosevelt, in particular to its collectivisation of resources and their redistribution "not by any process of law, but by the whims of a bureaucratic autocracy." (24)

Then Smith made this stark challenge: "After you have done that, make your mind up to pick up the platform that more nearly squares with the record, and you will have your hand on the Socialist platform...it is not the first time in recorded history that a group of men have stolen the livery of the church to do the work of the devil." (25)

Another extremely well informed individual writing on this same subject has observed that "wars bring controls and...some people in high places are so fond of controls that a war may appear a desirable means for establishing them." (26)

Lest the reader think this is idle rhetoric, let me quote someone who endorsed this idea. In March 1933, the London *Daily Express* reported that:

"Mr. Gilbert Frankau, the novelist, [made] a piquant speech [the previous night]... 'A war would be a great idea,' he said. 'Another war would give our three million unemployed ample employment.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

I would suggest conscription for this country. It would be immensely popular." (27)

The speaker in this instance was not concerned with establishing controls so much as creating prosperity. No doubt he meant well, but the idea that wars can create prosperity - except for arms manufacturers, et al - is less novel than insane. One wonders if, in the immediate aftermath of the Second World War, people who remembered this speech would have been quite as willing to endorse its sentiments as they had been, evidently, in 1933. It goes without saying that if people are willing to endorse wars to end unemployment for others, they will be just as willing, if not a great deal more willing, to endorse wars, and other means of enforcing social controls, in order to generate employment for themselves.

It is not though only the intellectuals who find statism comforting. Commerce, business, marketing, have always been precarious ways to earn a living. True, there are some products which will always be necessary. A baker is a secure job, so one would imagine. People will always need bread. Or is that the case? In December 1988, the Junior Health Minister Mrs Edwina Currie, concerned at an outbreak of salmonella, warned the British public not to buy eggs. Egg sales plummeted, literally overnight. (28) Who's to say that something similar couldn't happen to bread, and bankrupt half the bakers in the country, or even in the entire world?

Today, even once traditionally secure jobs are no longer what they used to be. Who's to say that computer-assisted learning will not eventually make many teachers redundant, or security cameras and other devices lead to a drastic reduction in the number of police officers?

The commercial sector is dependent on making a profit, and it can do that only as long as it satisfies its customers. The state though is different; it can always pay its employees because it can print money, borrow money (including under duress), and extract money from its subjects compulsorily. (29) Moreover, the nature of government means that inefficiency tends to be rewarded. A private corporation that can use one man instead of two to do a particular job will do so and increase its efficiency and save costs. A government department that can employ two men instead of one will increase its funding.

Furthermore, the people at the top of the organisation, whatever it is, have a tendency to build layer upon layer of bureaucracy around themselves; this

makes them look more important and gives them more power, it also makes their own jobs more secure, for when the axe is wielded, it is inevitably the junior and "less important" posts that are lost. It is not necessary to postulate any sort of conspiracy theory to explain such empire-building, it is simply how human nature works.

It is this phenomenon more than any other that explains the growth of bureaucracy throughout the capitalist world, and to a great extent the strangling of industry by red tape. People who work in certain agencies are forever dreaming up new ways to justify their own existence, and to push their own agendas. In order to do this they will stoop to the basest of tricks, including outright lying and often naked tyranny. An excellent example of this is the anti-smoking industry.

In Chapter Six we mentioned the Harry Elphick case; other dirty tricks of the anti-smoking lobby include the manufactured controversy over passive smoking, the use of children to entrap tobacconists, and the abuse, doctoring, and even outright faking, of mortality statistics. In the United States, the Environmental Protection Agency has used its Draconian powers to virtually strangle industry, and has manufactured one environmental scare after another. (30)

Chapter Twelve: Race, Socialist Mendacity And The Appeal Of Fascism

Anti-Semitism And The Rise Of The Popular Front

The current writer has demonstrated clearly here, as have many before him, that the main appeal of socialism has always been to intellectuals, and that genuine workers in the movement have been few and far between. That being said, there have always been more ways than one to skin a cat, and the more dedicated members of the Socialist International have long resorted both to the infiltration of bona fide movements for social reform and to the creation of popular fronts in order to further their long term goal, the subjugation of all mankind. (1)

A popular front is exactly that [ie an organisation which supports a popular cause but which is in reality (or also) a front for other activities]. It is usually a campaigning organisation created by communists and/or socialists with the ostensible purpose of bringing about desirable social change. This can be any number of things, but the two most important fields in which the far left has campaigned since the end of the Second World War are (against) nuclear proliferation - specifically through CND - and assorted race issues.

The early 1920s saw the rise of Italian Fascism under the leadership of Benito Mussolini. At the time, Fascism was an entirely non-racial philosophy. (We touched on this briefly in Chapter Three). However, in Germany, National Socialism which (all but purists like Colin Jordan will concede) is a form of fascism, took on a distinctly anti-Semitic flavour. Again, we must stress that anti-Semitism is not a necessary ingredient of fascist or even of National Socialist ideology. It is not widely known that the Dutch Nazi Party, founded in 1931 under the leadership of Anton Adriaan Mussert, was totally non-anti-Semitic. (2)

It is also a matter of painful historical record that the origins of anti-Semitism lie squarely with organised Christianity rather than with any political movement. At the time Hitler was beginning his political career the main purveyors of anti-Semitism were not the nascent fascists but Conservatives of a very different bent. In 1920, the notorious *Protocols Of Zion* reared its ugly head in the West. Although the *Protocols*, a Tsarist fabrication, first appeared shortly after the turn of the century, it was all but unknown until after the Bolshevik Revolution. It was distributed to the White Armies who were fighting against the Bolsheviks, but it wasn't until the publications of the German translation *Die Geheimnisse der Weisen von Zion*, and shortly afterwards the first English translation (*The Jewish Peril*), that it really caught on.

On May 8, 1920, the *London Times* (of all papers) published a review of the *Protocols* under the heading: "THE JEWISH PERIL." A DISTURBING PAMPHLET CALL FOR INQUIRY. In July the same year, another high Tory newspaper, the *Morning Post*, published a famous series of articles under the generic title *The Cause Of World Unrest*.

Anyone who has taken the trouble to examine such nonsense dispassionately will conclude that the *Protocols* is less an anti-Semitic document than a mystical one. Be that as it may, it became a major tenet of anti-Semitic ideology, (3) and was given an enormous boost when Henry Ford, founder of the Ford Motor Company and one of the richest men in the world, developed an obsession with the *International Jews* and the Jewish world conspiracy which was to last the rest of his life. Ford, an ascetic Conservative, pumped millions of dollars into a campaign to educate the American people about the Jewish menace, and, although he was certainly no Nazi, he is known to have been an early backer of Adolf Hitler; the admiration was mutual. (4)

The Jewish menace wasn't the only contemporary scare, allied to it was the Bolshevik menace, which filled many people in the West, including in Western governments, with grave apprehension. It was as a response to this that fascism was founded in Britain, as well as in Germany.

The first British fascist party was known as the British Fascisti. It was formed by Miss Rotha Beryl Lintorn Lintorn-Orman (1895-1935), in May 1923. She is said to have borrowed the name and very little else from Italy. (5) The British Fascisti were not fascists at all in any meaningful sense of the word, but radical Conservatives. Their platform included making both strikes and lock-outs illegal, and allegiance to God and country. In practice they supported

the Conservative Party. (6) The membership, including the leadership cadre, contained a surprising number of women, and although Miss Lintorn-Orman was prone to making absurdly inflated claims about her party's membership, (7) it is doubtful if the British Fascists was ever taken seriously by anyone outside of its own small circle. The most daring thing it ever did was send the King a telegram on his birthday. (8)

That being said, a number of people who would later become prominent in the fascist movement also started their careers in the British Fascists. (9) One of these was William Joyce, who later became known as Lord Haw Haw; another was Arnold Leese, who went on to found the Imperial Fascist League and to become the most fanatical anti-Semite this country has ever produced. (10) In spite of all this, the man who is generally credited as the kingpin of British Fascism is Sir Oswald Mosley. The British Union of Fascists was founded only in 1932; this was about the time that the Nazis were really coming to prominence, and although Mosley's early supporters included a number of Jews, among them the former world middleweight boxing champion Kid Lewis, it was not long before the dregs of East End Jewry and their red friends began to attack the BUF as anti-Semitic.

On forming the BUF, Mosley had stated categorically that anti-Semitism was no part of his movement's policy; (11) there can be no doubt whatsoever that he was sincere, and the Jewish press condemned those Jews who attacked BUF members. (12) On one occasion, Mosley was praised in the *Jewish Chronicle* as a formidable opponent of anti-Semitism. (13) All this was not to last though, and when Mosley attacked what he considered to be - rightly or wrongly - sinister Jewish influences that were attempting to embroil Britain in another war with Germany, the Jewish press turned on him with a vengeance. Give a dog a bad name and it will bite you. So with the BUF; it excluded Jews from membership and began a series of crude Jew-baiting articles in its newspaper *The Blackshirt*, and quickly lost the support of, among others, Lord Rothermere, the publisher of the *Daily Mail* who had previously expressed admiration for Mosley.

In the public mind also, any form of fascism became associated inevitably with anti-Semitism, and later with *racism* and all forms of racial bigotry and hatred. The greatest beneficiary of this was the Socialist International, which had created the myth of anti-Semitic fascism in the first place, and which was able to present itself as a champion of the downtrodden and oppressed, in

particular of the non-white peoples of the world, and, of course, of the Jews. An early front organisation was the London-based Jewish People's Council Against Fascism And Anti-Semitism; this was in bed with the NCCL (now known as Liberty). In 1937, the NCCL and the Jewish People's Council sought a meeting with the Home Office in connection with anti-Semitic activities in the East End of London. The Mandarins were not amused, and the official file on the NCCL's request spits contempt: "...the National Council of [sic] Civil Liberties...is a body with close subterranean connections...with the Communist Party...its *modus operandi* is to vilify the police on all possible occasions, the favourite charges being that the police consistently abuse their powers...[to] show partiality towards the Fascists..." (and that notwithstanding its distinguished supporters). (14)

Interestingly, the memorandum continues: "The propagation of Fascism as a political philosophy is as lawful as the propagation of any other creed, and for the government to receive a deputation from organisations, one of whose main objects is to combat Fascism qua Fascism, would be open to misinterpretation..." (15) This is an important point which is often forgotten nowadays in the hysteria over *racism*, (shortly to be discussed). Fascism is a legal philosophy, and its adherents have just as much right to preach it as do the adherents of any other legal political philosophy. The Jewish People's Council was not liked by the Board of Deputies of British Jews, was said to have little support from the community, and to be an unrepresentative body. (16)

The JPC was far from the only such front organisation operating in Britain, or even in London, at that time. The official Special Branch report on extremist meetings covered by the Metropolitan Police in November 1938, reported that:

"Anti-Fascist movements have been more active than usual following the latest Nazi drive against Jewry.

The COMMUNIST PARTY has made some attempt to organise demonstrations among the Jewish population in London but achieved little success in this direction.

A number of pseudo Jewish anti-Fascist organisations have sprung up again, operating chiefly in the Dalston and Stoke Newington areas.

They style themselves variously as the DEMOCRATIC LEAGUE, DEMOCRATIC UNION, DEMOCRATIC LEGION, LEGION OF DEMOCRATS and JEWISH DEMOCRATIC MOVEMENT and are conducted by men who have

been mentioned previously in these reports in connection with this kind of organisation. As has been pointed out before they cannot be regarded as genuine anti-Fascist or Jewish organisations but are merely operating to obtain contributions from the public and to exploit the present disturbed political situation in Europe. The meetings receive little support." (17)

Six Million Reasons To Hate The White Race

The Second World War ended with perhaps fifty million dead, and atrocities committed on both sides, for such is the nature of war. Allied atrocities included such acts of insanity as Hiroshima, Nagasaki, the fire-bombing of Tokyo and the destruction of Dresden. However, at the end of the war, the victors hit on the novel idea of putting the vanquished on trial, mostly Germans but also many Japanese, and *collaborators* such as the World War One hero and leader of Vichy France, Marshal Pétain. The focus of the spurious war crimes trials was, and remains, the Nazi death camps, including the alleged extermination camps of Auschwitz and others in the East.

The British, who liberated Belsen, found some thirteen thousand corpses lying around the camp, which was disease-ridden, particularly with typhus, and, on account of severe logistical and other problems, a scene of mass starvation and utter horror. Similar scenes were found at other liberated camps, including Dachau, although by no means all the liberated inmates were infected with typhus, or starving. Some of those liberated at Dachau were fit enough to abuse their former captors. (18)

A study of the true nature of the Nazi camps is beyond the scope of the current work, it will suffice to say here that all the camps, and the Nazi ideology which is said to have created them, have, by clever propaganda and manipulation of the media, become associated permanently in the public mind with racial hatred and genocide. Although it has never been claimed - except by the sensationalist press and the ignorant - that Belsen was any sort of extermination camp, (19) the public perception of the Holocaust has always been, in the

minds of the British public at least, the terrible scenes found at Belsen, and these have been used not only as *proof* that the Nazis *gassed* Jews, (20) but as *proof* that any form of white racial consciousness, white racial awareness or antipathy towards any form of race-mixing, is inherently evil and must lead inevitably to genocide. (21)

Both individual Jews and Jewish (specifically Zionist) organisations have quite ruthlessly exploited the Holocaust - whatever it was - for financial, and more often, political, purposes. They may and do scream to high heaven that any such suggestion amounts to rabid anti-Semitism, but it is a point that is hardly worth debating. The most cynical exploiters of the Holocaust though have without doubt been the Socialist International and their fellow travellers in the race industry.

Racial Realities In Recent History - Colonialism And Imperialism

Over the past few hundred years the white race spread out over the entire globe subjugating all before it, and imposing its customs and institutions on the non-white peoples of the world. Hardly any of the non-white races was left untouched by the long arm of colonialism, and indeed, much of this subjugation was accomplished by one small island nation, Britain. Incredible as it may seem to those white British kids growing up today, at one time the greater part of the civilised world was mapped in the red of the British Empire on which the sun never set.

Because of the pervasive influence of the aforementioned socialists and their fellow travellers, the negative aspects of colonialism and Imperialism have been drummed into the heads of, especially the young, to the exclusion of all else. It is certainly true that many formerly subject races could make out an impressive case against the White Man. The peoples of Tasmania were wiped out, the native peoples of North America were likewise treated at times barbarically, and the colonialism and Imperialism of the British and other Euro-

pean powers certainly did exploit the peoples of Africa and India. But overall, the Imperialists bestowed far more benefits on their subjects than misery.

The distinguished liberal historian Professor Quigley has written that: "British rule in the period 1858-1947 tied India together by railroads, roads, and telegraph lines. It brought the country into contact with the Western world, and especially with world markets, by establishing a uniform system of money, steamboat connections with Europe by the Suez Canal, cable connections throughout the world, and the use of English as the language of government and administration. Best of all, Britain established the rule of law, equality before the law, and a tradition of judicial fairness to replace the older practice of inequality and arbitrary violence." (22)

This was far from the only contribution of the wicked Imperialists to the Indian sub-continent. The Research Bulletins of the Agricultural Research Institute at Pusa for 1911-12 report on flax experiments, wheat cultivation, research into horse diseases, rice diseases, bee-keeping, and much more. (23) Other, equally impressive contributions to the welfare of Indians and other colonial peoples were made in many other fields.

Nowhere was the impact of colonialism greater than in Africa. Contrary to the fantasies of the Boas school of *cultural* anthropology, there was never any civilisation in Black Africa in any meaningful sense of the word. The first prerequisite for civilisation is a written language, and it is a fact that the Negro has never developed any written language. Thus, even slavery has not been entirely without benefit to the Negro, albeit to later generations rather than those who suffered under it and died in their millions while being transferred to the New World in the most brutal and inhuman of conditions.

Because of the hysteria over *racism* which has been generated by the scenes found at Belsen and elsewhere, and of the alleged Nazi genocide of the Jews, any suggestion that different races have different (ie inferior) potential to contribute towards the advance of civilisation has become taboo throughout academia as well as throughout the media. The word *racism* (24) has been used as a catch-all device to blame the White Man for all the sins of the world and to excuse all black shortcomings. Whites have been portrayed as inherently evil; blacks as *oppressed*. The word *racism* is used to designate not only a belief in innate racial differences (its original meaning) but hostility to racial integration - including forced integration - hostility to miscegenation and the

resultant racial death, telling politically incorrect jokes, poking fun of foreign accents, preference for the company of one's own kind, you name it.

There are those, it is true, who believe that the Black Man has no innate capacity for civilisation at all, that he should be segregated, or even denied the common cultural inheritance (25) which is the right of us all. These people though are, and always have been, an insignificant minority, and in any case such racial intolerance, bigotry or outright hatred is by no means unique to whites. (26)

Since the end of the Second World War, the former colonies of the European powers have been slowly, and sometimes brutally, decolonised. All manner of reasons have been advanced for this, including conspiracy theories, many of them bordering on the absurd. Probably the wisest words ever written on this subject were those penned by Elmer Pendell in his study *Sex Versus Civilization*. Undoubtedly the world communist movement played a major role in the destruction of colonialism, if only by the spread of communist ideology rather than actual conquest.

The classic example was Rhodesia. This was a country that had been successfully self-governing for over 40 years; its white population numbered some 220,000 to about 4 million Negroes. A declaration of rights was entrenched in its constitution; the franchise was not restricted to the whites but was extended to all citizens who owned property or earned a certain minimum income. In addition to this a chief or headman could vote. The reason for this was clearly, as Pendell states, that a country cannot be governed by ignorance or stupidity, and that where the majority of a country's citizens are illiterate, as they were in Rhodesia, some sort of overlordship is not only inevitable but necessary. (27)

In 1980, when Rhodesia was handed over to the murdering Marxist thug Robert Mugabe, we witnessed the spectacle of illiterate people voting. As Pendell points out:

"Illiterates are likely to be tools of persons already in power - so in effect there is less of government by the people as the suffrage is broadened." (28) And when that happens "the Communists offer their own government machinery - by internal agents. They have something that is better than chaos, and they succeed in convincing their victims of that.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Also they manage to keep a fairly harmonious relationship between the people and the government. That is done by suppressing all but one political party, and by maintaining strict control of the press and other means of communication. The government in a Communist country does not reflect the will of the people; rather it *directs* the will of the people..." (29)

This is precisely what happened in Rhodesia, now *Zimbabwe* of course. The likes of the British National Party argue that the resultant despoilation of Rhodesia is the result of the Black Man's innate inferiority; the reality is that it was largely the result of communist subversion; those few African countries that have retained their capitalist economies have proved this. And whatever the ability of any race to build and maintain a civilisation, that ability will be enhanced by a capitalist system: a demand economy and diffusion of power; and regressed, perhaps back to the Stone Age, by the adoption of collectivism, and the resultant stagnation and tyranny. It is, in any case, *mattoids* rather than morons who have been responsible for almost all of the human tragedies and environmental disasters of the Twentieth Century, and it is *mattoids* rather than morons who will lead to the eventual ruin of mankind.

Racial Realities In Recent History: Racism, Racism, Racism

Although it would be foolish to deny the existence of racial bigotry, prejudice, etc, the very concept of *racism* is a Marxist one. This bogus concept has been imposed on Western society by all manner of dirty tricks, emotional blackmail and outright lies. Again, *gas chambers* and six million *exterminated* Jews usually have something to do with this. The first and biggest lie is that race doesn't really exist, that it is a social concept rather than a biological one. This is nonsense of the first order. Race exists and is real; one can hardly deny the existence of white people, of ethnic Chinese, of the short-necked Esquimaux, (30) of the diminutive pygmies or of the Bantu. Before the Second World War,

most biologists, anthropologists and others were quite candid about racial differences, often to the point of embarrassment. (31)

Nowadays, the largely Marxist dominated race industry does not shrink from outright lying, and the lies are so grotesque that it is a wonder that anyone would believe them.

A particularly grotesque example is a series of pamphlets spewed out by the so-called Institute of Race Relations in the early eighties. The first in the series, *Roots of racism*, claims that "there is in fact no such thing as different races, not scientifically speaking. Despite all the years of investigating and charting - this blood group and that, this bone structure and that, this disease and that - scientists have found no biological characteristics that belong exclusively to any one group of the world's people. Separate 'races' do not exist. All we are left with are the scientifically meaningless variations of skin colour." (32)

The most insidious thing about this poison is that it was produced under the guise of educational material in order to indoctrinate the young.

On the very same page, the barely hidden agenda of this pamphlet and of its publisher comes right out into the open: "It is the white nations which have, and appear determined to keep at any cost, wealth, and therefore power, grossly out of proportion to the size of their populations, and it is the non-white nations which struggle relentlessly for justice and equality." (33)

This is very clearly Marxist rhetoric. All whites are seen as *oppressors*, all non-whites as *oppressed*. The fact that the white nations have proportionately more wealth and power could just have something to do with the fact that they created this wealth and power by their own industriousness. Again, the capitalist system has more than a little to do with this, for as Ayn Rand tells us: "Under the inept government of the czars and with the most primitive methods of agriculture, Russia was a major grain exporter...That Russia should now be on a list of hungry, wheat-begging importers is the most damning indictment of a collectivist economy that reality can offer us." (34)

Indeed, for all the talk about *racism* and racial disadvantage, the American Negro has always enjoyed a far higher standard of living than the white Russian. In his 1966 book *Bondage of the Free*, the American author Kent Steffgen pointed out that American Negroes then owned 4.5 million automobiles - one to almost every four persons - while in the Soviet Union, there was only one car for every 350 people, and most of these were either state-owned

or owned by high-ranking officials. Other economic statistics were equally impressive. (35)

It is certainly true that in the United States there is a large and growing black underclass, but although there are most definitely proportionately more blacks on welfare and living in poverty, this is hardly exclusively a black problem. There are many whites also living in poverty, and some minorities, including late arrivals, do proportionately better than whites in many economic and social spheres. There are numerous factors besides race which are responsible for such social trends and the enormous fluctuations between different races.

To take just two disparate examples: persons of Italian descent make up a disproportionate percentage of the catering and restaurant industries in Britain, while virtually all the top heavyweight boxers in the world are not only Negroes but Americans. One reason for the high rate of relative poverty amongst blacks is the simple fact that blacks have coped with the nuclear family very badly. A very high percentage of black households, especially in the United States, are headed by a lone female, more often an unmarried mother than a divorcee. At the other end of the scale, Asians in general have extended families, divorce is relatively rare, and they are very clannish in other ways, which also partially accounts for their phenomenal entrepreneurial success. *Racism* is not the problem for the underclass, and "anti-racism" is not the solution.

Returning to the poisonous pamphlet *Roots of racism*, the assertion that the non-white nations struggle relentlessly for justice and equality is in any case plain wrong. The capitalist bloc of Far East nations, led by Japan, has been spectacularly successful economically and most or all of them enjoy very high standards of living. This is all the more remarkable when one considers the devastation Japan suffered in the Second World War. Furthermore, injustice, *oppression* and appalling civil rights abuses and human rights violations can be found in virtually every country on Earth. The idea that whites *oppress* non-whites end of story, is too absurd for words.

There is even one predominantly black nation which compares extremely favourably with any white nation. The island paradise of Bermuda whose population is a mere sixty thousand, has the fifth highest standard of living in the world. The people of Bermuda, two thirds of whom are black, pay no income tax, suffer virtually no unemployment, and frequently hop across to the United

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

States on shopping trips. Crime is all but unknown on the island. (36) Another non-white nation which enjoys an extremely high standard of living is the island of Brunei. As with Bermuda, one does not have to look far to see the reasons for Brunei's high standard of living. These two island paradises are totally atypical, but they indicate that there are many causes of poverty, backwardness and *oppression* besides the universally proclaimed nonsense of *racism* and Imperialism. (37) And, incidentally, of the far right's much trumpeted genetic inferiority of blacks. (38) Which brings us to so-called racially motivated violence.

Frequently, much is made of this by the media and by "anti-racist" organisations, and absurd figures for racial *incidents* (meaning white on non-white) including murders are bandied about from time to time. Yet consider the following statistics. Between 1969 and 1987, 2,618 people were killed and more than 33,000 injured in the *Troubles* in Northern Ireland. (39) Northern Ireland has a population of less than 1.6 million. (40) The majority of these thousands of innocent people were murdered simply because they were Protestants or Catholics. This is what white people do to each other; why should they behave any differently towards non-whites? If there had been proportionately that many racially motivated murders in Britain, we would be talking about a virtual genocide. Then there is the well-documented case of the misreporting and cynical exploitation of so-called racial attacks. (41)

Nor does the story end there. In the United States the most serious crime problem is black on black. A statistic which the current writer has often seen bandied about - one that is truly horrifying - is that one black American male in 21 will eventually be murdered, mostly by other blacks. (42) Predictably the socialists and their fellow travellers even blame this on *racism*. The *disproportionate* number of young black males in prison (a figure which is not so much shocking as scandalous), is seen as the result of *oppressive* policing, ethnic bias in sentencing, and other such nonsense. The fact that more young blacks may be inherently dishonest, thuggish or whatever, is dismissed as *racist* rhetoric. (43)

In the wake of the genocide in Rwanda, the Socialist Workers Party crowed that: "The roots of Rwanda's civil war lie in the divisions caused by decades of colonial rule by Western powers and the deep poverty that the capitalist world system has brought to Africa.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

There will be no solution from French troops or the United Nations. They represent precisely the forces which have pillaged Africa.

The only lasting way out is for Rwandans of all ethnic backgrounds to unite against the foreign troops and the rich." (44)

The truth is that while Black Africa was ruled by the colonial powers it was relatively stable and prosperous. To accuse the whites of being responsible for genocide many years after they have left the country is too absurd for words. (45) Incredibly though, there are some who want to have their cake and eat it, for while the Socialist International did everything in its power to bring about the downfall of Imperialism, some African leftists blame their former rulers not for imposing Imperialism on them, but for abandoning it. An article in the *London Times* in October 1994 reported that an African diplomat had claimed that many colonial powers should be sued by their former colonies for forcing independence on them without holding referenda! "They left many uncivilised people who, divided ethnically, were incapable of governing themselves", he said. (46) Even more incredibly he suggested that a new form of colonialism should be imposed upon them by their neighbours. (47)

It was, though, Kent Steffgen who pinpointed the real reasons for the vast majority of ethnic tensions: "The Civil Rights Movement has publicized itself as a drive for economic advancement for the Negro but actually revolves about an attempt to invade the social privacy of whites." (48) People resent having their privacy invaded; they resent being told with whom they must associate, and whom they must employ, whom they should like, and they most emphatically resent being branded bigots and haters when they follow their own instincts, interests and other pursuits while at the same time minding their own business.

"Migration patterns show that when a colored family moves into a previously all-white residential district, a colony of Negroes follows, and this family is soon back in an all-Negro district." (49) This is the well attested phenomenon of white flight, although it isn't confined solely to whites. In many major cities across the world can be found small enclaves of ethnic Chinese which are usually known locally as Chinatown. These are Chinese *ghettos*, and some of them become tourist attractions. No one forces the Chinese to live in small, tightly knit communities; similarly no one forces Negroes to live in Harlem or other black enclaves. (50)

Finally, Steffgen refers to the work of Dr Ernest van den Haag, who was then Professor of Sociology at New York University. Prejudices, he says, whether ethnic, religious or racial, increase rather than decrease in proportion to the degree of non-voluntary contact between separately identifiable groups. (51) In other words, people of all races resent being socially engineered and manipulated, especially by those like the Socialist International who exploit them quite cynically in order to advance a political agenda.

The Poison Spreads

In addition to the decolonialisation of African and other nations, a new phenomenon has come about: the process has been reversed. Non-whites from virtually every country on Earth have flooded into the white nations for a multitude of reasons. A very tiny minority are bona fide refugees fleeing from political and other persecution. Some, in particular, Indians, are businessmen - the new merchant class - who are expanding their empires. A great many were actually encouraged to immigrate to Western nations. After the Second World War there was a so-called labour shortage in Britain, and the government thought the best way to solve this *problem* was to recruit cheap labour in the West Indies. It may have been cheap at the time, but we have all of us paid a heavy price ever since.

In a free market there are no labour shortages, when labour is scarce, the price of labour (wages) rises, and the vacancies are soon filled. (52) Organised labour was hostile to immigration, and not simply out of so-called xenophobia. As stated, when there is a labour shortage the tendency is for the cost of labour to rise, which improves the lot of the working people. Thus, the best reason for organised labour to oppose immigration was a purely selfish one: competition from non-whites in the home labour market would depress wages. The Communist Party though saw things differently. As early as 1955 it published a pamphlet called *No Colour Bar for Britain*. This pamphlet argued speciously that "British public opinion in general is firmly against a colour bar, as anyone who reads the newspapers will see", and that any sort of colour bar was the desire of "a prejudiced minority". (53) The idea that the newspapers (ie the

Tory press) reflect the opinion of the man in the street, is novel to say the least.

This claim that public opinion was opposed to a colour bar is in any case contradicted by the claim on the previous page where the author related the difficulty non-whites often found finding somewhere to live, having doors slammed in their faces by landlords, etc. Earlier, he had argued even more speciously that the reason for West Indian immigration into Britain was 300 years of British rule making life impossible for them! (54) On page 5 he explains exactly why conditions were so bad in the West Indies and other colonies: "Because their wealth is being sucked out of them for the benefit of British capitalism..." Again, this is part of the fantasy of Imperialist exploitation.

On page 11, author Bolsover calls for "Any racial discrimination to be made a penal offence." Yes, a penal offence! And for an end to all immigration controls. This is obvious lunacy. The simple fact is that, *racism* and xenophobia aside, every country must have an immigration policy. How many non-whites or people from any country are to be permitted to enter Britain: a million, ten million, a hundred million?

Again, *gas chambers* usually enter the equation somewhere; this author makes no mention of the alleged Nazi genocide of the Jews, but in 1978 the Socialist Workers Party did in a slim pamphlet called *The Case Against Immigration Controls*. (55) According to these Trotskyite fanatics, the immigration controls already in force in Britain - lax as they are - constitute the first step on the road to Dachau! Yes, the SWP actually said that. On page 11 it is stated that "The politics of repatriation are the politics of Auschwitz and Dachau, the politics of Hitler's extermination camps. The first step on the road to a British Dachau was taken when immigration controls were first imposed in 1962." [Again, I stress this is not a *treatise* on history, Revisionist or otherwise, but I would like to point out that it is not claimed - now at any rate - by "respectable" historians, that Dachau was an extermination camp].

The element of emotional blackmail in this specious claptrap needs no elaboration here. As Richard Harwood once pointed out, the alleged Nazi extermination programme is wielded over the heads of the Anglo-Saxon population like the threat of hellfire and damnation. (56) It is no exaggeration to say that any rational discussion of race, the wider issues, and especially the biological issues, has now become virtually taboo throughout Western society.

The Rising Tide Of Colour: From The Yellow Peril To The Black Plague, And The Other Face Of Hatred

The virtually unchecked non-white immigration into Britain and other once overwhelmingly white nations has not been without its benefits, but overall it has caused far more problems than it has solved. In particular it has allowed all manner of self-seekers besides the Socialist International to carve out lucrative careers for themselves in and around the race industry; it has also led to Draconian so-called "anti-racist" legislation which is, in some respects, more repressive than were the race laws of Nazi Germany.

So-called positive discrimination and other practices, (57) in particular the quite blatant advancement of non-whites in the media and other fields, often at the expense of more talented whites, the ease with which cries of *racism* have been used to stifle debate, legitimate criticism, or even to put some groups totally above criticism, this and the falling white birth rate coupled with the barely concealed promotion of miscegenation by the media, and the ridiculing of their Anglo-Saxon heritage, has led some people to perceive the hidden hand of a conspiracy at work. The truth is that there are many agendas at work here, but as things stand, the white race is on the way out, although some people won't be satisfied until the last white woman has passed child-bearing age.

All this and more has led some white people to seek radical solutions; one of these solutions appears to be the re-emergence of a racial philosophy, often with elements of fascism attached to it, or outright Fascism/Nazism. (58) Many white people are worried by what they see as the rising tide of colour. This was actually the title of a book which was published by Lothrop Stoddard as long ago as 1920. In this the author refers to "The world-wide struggle between the primary races of mankind - the 'conflict of color,' as it has been happily termed" and claims that this "bids fair to be the fundamental problem of the twentieth century, and...perhaps the gravest problem for the future." (59)

Stoddard's prophesy of an emerging race problem was accurate, as was one of the reasons - the most important reason in the current writer's opinion - for the emergence of this problem, and for its creation in the first instance: "in every quarter of the globe, in Asia, Africa, Latin America, and the United States, Bolshevik agitators whisper in the ears of discontented colored men their gospel of hatred and revenge. Every nationalist aspiration, every political grievance, every social discrimination, is fuel for Bolshevism's hellish incitement to racial as well as to class war." (60)

Could these words really have been written as long ago as 1920? Unfortunately, Stoddard, like others, envisaged not only a Red Terror but a Yellow Peril. This is a delusion. In his book he quotes Professor Ryutaro Nagai of Japan thus: "The world was not made for the white races, but for the other races as well." (61) The professor was obviously speaking for his own race, but the aspirations of the Japanese, and of all other peoples count as much for them as do those of the White Man, and this is the new reality that the White Man especially must learn to face.

Although Stoddard didn't realise it, he was propagating an ideology of hatred, for what else is the belief in the Yellow Peril? Ironically, Adolf Hitler, supposedly the most notorious *racist* in history, not only rejected the Yellow Peril but recognised it as an ideology of hatred, and indeed denounced it as such. On February 18, 1945, after commenting on the American propaganda of the time, the Führer spoke thus: "For us, Japan will always remain an ally and a friend. This war will teach us to appreciate and respect her more than ever. It will encourage us to draw more tightly the bonds which unite our two countries." (62)

While of Orientals generally he said: "I have never regarded the Chinese or the Japanese as being inferior to ourselves. They belong to ancient civilizations, and I admit freely that their past history is superior to our own. They have the right to be proud of their past, just as we have the right to be proud of the civilization to which we belong." (63)

Like the rabid anti-Semitism of Karl Marx, this aspect of Adolf Hitler's philosophy has been quietly written out of history for reasons that need no explaining here.

In short, Adolf Hitler recognised the Yellow Peril as not only a philosophy of hatred but a delusion. Unfortunately, his spiritual heirs have not possessed his wisdom on racial matters. (64) The American Nazi leader Lincoln Rockwell,

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

who was assassinated in 1967, suffered from similar delusions to Lothrop Stoddard, though instead of the Yellow Peril he saw the Black Plague; this is actually the title of a chapter in Rockwell's book, *White Power*. Apparently, the blacks or indeed all the non-whites of the world, are going to rise up and smash us. At the very least they will outbreed us, something they are doing anyway. Here is what Rockwell had to say about the so-called Black Plague:

"To stop a plague of bed bugs takes *killing*, not words.

To stop a plague of traitors, agitators and black half-animals is going to take *killing*, not words.

Locusts and bed bugs which do not invade your home do not need killing. Inferior humanity which leaves the White Man alone does not need killing, either, and can be left to limit their own numbers by their own stupidity, improvidence and cruelty.

But it is forever too late for those colored people who ATTACK the White Man to be permitted to survive.

We have no intention of attacking of exterminating those who leave us alone.

But let this be a declaration of war upon those savages who dare to shout 'Kill Whitey,' and on those Jews and others who dare to encourage, agitate, arm and finance them in this bloody insanity.

It's them, or us!" (65)

It is difficult to credit that these words were written by a graduate of Brown University. Rockwell's claim that what he refers to as *inferior humanity* can be left to limit their own numbers by stupidity, improvidence and cruelty is particularly ironic; it is difficult to read anything but cruelty into these words, though at a push one can add both the stupidity and the improvidence he rails against, because it was certainly both stupid and improvident to have written this, and to act like this - as he did throughout his political career. Certainly such bellicose pronouncements and cold, rational hatred do much to mask the genuine grievances of those whites who seek to preserve their heritage, they also play into the hands of the Socialist International and others, whose *raison d'être* is to destroy it.

Again, it must be stressed that the Black Plague is every bit as much a delusion as the Yellow Peril before it. I'm not saying that the Los Angeles riots or other riots before them were an optical illusion. Nor am I saying that the

race riots we have experienced in Britain are a fantasy; indeed they have certainly been played down by the media at the behest of the government and under pressure from the race industry and other vested interests.

The current writer has long been in touch with people in both far right movements and in the media who have confirmed the truth of this. Racial violence is not a fantasy, and it may well be that most racial violence in the (still but rapidly diminishing) predominantly white world is directed against white people rather than by them. The Black Plague is a fantasy because the picture it paints is inherently flawed: the world is not made up as the so-called "anti-racist" lobby would have us believe of whites and non-whites. (66) We have already mentioned the reality of black on black crime. This, and most of all the history of modern decolonised Africa, is surely proof enough that blacks are every bit as capable of brutalising and murdering each other as they are whites, or whites them.

This scenario is repeated across the world, as is inter-ethnic violence. Some of the worst racial violence in Britain has not been so-called Nazi and skinhead gangs attacking non-whites but the violence between various warring clans of Asians in areas like Southall, West London. And we have already mentioned Northern Ireland. Incidentally, during the LA riots, Korean shopkeepers were targeted along with whites, and it is insufficient to say that they were so targeted simply by freebooters; there has been much genuine resentment against Koreans in the United States the same way there has been against Asians here. They are both envied and resented for their commercial success by the indigenous population who wonder why these Johnny Come Latelies can enter the country and in a few years own their own businesses, even though many of them can't even speak good English, when they, the natives, are stuck in menial, low-paid jobs, or living off welfare. This is not so much racial hatred as ignorance of economics. (67)

It is easy for most people to see such delusions as the Black Plague and the Yellow Peril nowadays, but the biggest delusion of all is *racism*. Earlier we touched on the *Protocols Of Zion*; this and other conspiracy literature portrayed the rising Jewish merchant class of the late Nineteenth and early Twentieth Centuries as part and parcel of an all-encompassing megalithic conspiracy. The bogus theory of *racism* is yet another conspiracy theory, for just as the Jews were said by the peddlers of the *Protocols* to control the economy, the banks, the government and virtually everything else, so *racism* is

meant to exclude all non-whites from positions of power in the Western Establishments.

In 1992, an article published in the (now thankfully defunct) anti-male hate "feminist" magazine *Spare Rib* claimed that AIDS had been created in a US laboratory and that its purpose was to eliminate Afro-Americans by the year 2000. A secret memorandum to that effect was said to have been found. (68) Who would believe such lunacy? A lot of people, apparently. Indeed, as I write these words, this modern day blood libel has been given further credence. A doctor visiting *Zimbabwe* is said to have launched his new book in the capital, Harare. It is called *Aids - Origin, Spread and Healing*, and claims that AIDS is not transmitted sexually but by agents in the air and food, and that it was developed as "a well-orchestrated move by the governments of some developing countries to reduce the African population and 'subtly re-introduce colonialism'." (69) Incidentally, this doctor is said to be German; (70) one would have thought that in view of all the libels that have been visited on his race this century, that he, indeed any highly intelligent and educated German, would have more sense.

Now replace this slur on the United States government (the *Spare Rib* version above), with the claim that AIDS was manufactured not by those damned *racist* Yankees but by the Jews, and see the reaction this draws. In this and many other respects the theory of *racism* parallels that of the Elders of Zion: dark, mysterious forces, secret meetings, the ruling élite of white Anglo-Saxon males excluding all non-whites from positions of power, and so on. (71) Where once Jews and blacks were fair game for baiting by the bigoted and scapegoating by the malevolent, now the white Anglo-Saxon male can be, and very often is, blamed for all the world's troubles.

The Fear Of A Black Planet - And Racial Death

The non-white exodus into the white nations, and all the other trappings of governmentally forced race-mixing, (72) socialist-inspired bullying and indoc-

trination, anti-white hate campaigns, etc, has brought with it another, and - for very many white people - a very real fear: the fear of a black planet, or, more accurately, of racial extinction, in short, of genocide. Again, it is standard socialist rhetoric to claim that race doesn't exist, not that it doesn't matter, but that it doesn't exist, and that therefore it doesn't matter if the white race - which is, in any case, inherently evil - is flushed down the toilet of history. This is racial hatred pure and simple, a racial hatred that is nurtured by many groups, not simply socialists, in order to further their own agendas.

The most unfortunate agendas at work here are those of certain Jewish, pseudo-Jewish and Zionist organisations, and many leftist organisations which attract strong Jewish support. The denigration of our white Anglo-Saxon heritage (73) by all these groups, in particular the persistent association by these groups of any form of white racial consciousness and white nationalism has led to many people on the far right giving credence to the belief that miscegenation is part and parcel of the all-pervasive international Jewish conspiracy. This belief is not as absurd as it sounds on the face of it, indeed, some highly intelligent people have made out very strong arguments in support of it, (74) but in spite of their best efforts, it is demonstrably false. Most of the people who propagate this conspiracy theory are totally sincere, and indeed many of them are not anti-Semites inasmuch as they have no personal hatred of Jews and believe only that certain Jewish individuals and organisations are involved. Furthermore, it has to be said that a great many Jewish, Zionist and so-called anti-fascist organisations do little or nothing to discourage such conspiracy theories, and often do their best to play up to the far right's anti-Semitic stereotypes. (75) In this way they are able to further their own political agendas and at the same time to scapegoat the entire Jewish people for their own racial hatred, thereby fuelling the fires of anti-Semitism and bringing the Jewish religion in particular into hatred and contempt. (76)

It is the right of all peoples to preserve their heritage, whatever it is, to pass on their genes to their children and their grandchildren, and to their great-grandchildren. As far as the word *racism* has any meaning at all nowadays, it can best be defined as the belief that white survival is evil, or perhaps more generally that hostility to miscegenation is evil. In spite of the best efforts of the socialist hate machine to portray this so-called evil as purely a white *problem* (perhaps disease would be a better word), it is not only whites who hold such sentiments.

In 1987, the *Economist* reported that the Minister for Trade and Industry of the State of Singapore, Brigadier-General Lee Hsien Loong, had called on Singapore's Chinese to have more children; the country was said to have had perhaps the world's lowest birthrate. Not only did Singapore's Prime Minister endorse this policy, he was said to be an unabashed advocate of eugenics, and indeed, the falling birth rate was to be boosted by the provision of financial incentives. Although the article stressed the importance of economic factors, it is impossible to read anything but the fear of racial death into the Ministers' pleas. (77)

Further proof of this comes from the bland admission that "immigration cannot be expected to help...Singapore has strict controls (only 3,893 immigrants became citizens last year)..." (78) The Socialist Workers Party have been strangely silent over Singapore's immigration policy (or perhaps one should say non-immigration policy). After all, aren't those Oriental Nazis well on the road to Dachau?

A more open manifestation of *racism* occurred in China. The British nationalist magazine *Spearhead* reported in its June 1980 issue that students and workers had rioted over the presence of foreign exchange students in Peking. Demonstrators had carried placards which read *Black devils*, and had shouted "Go back to Africa and fight the imperialists!" Chinese women were assailed for fraternising with blacks. (79) Is this really racial hatred? Or is it simply a violent reaction to a perceived threat, the survival of one's genes?

Yet another example of non-white *racism* is given by Professor Quigley, who tells us that "[In Japanese society] all non-Japanese, lacking divine ancestry, are basically inferior beings, existing only one cut above the level of animals and, accordingly, having no basis on which to claim any consideration, loyalty, or consistency of treatment at the hands of Japanese." (80) Obviously such traditions totally refute the nonsense of such insidious Marxist fronts as the Institute of Race Relations. My own (very limited) experience of the Japanese leads me to believe that they are not an anti-social people, certainly they are no more anti-social than most whites. Perhaps though, like most whites, and most peoples of all races, they simply want to be let alone?

Examples of such black *racism* are not difficult to find either: the following will suffice. The powers-that-be at Cornell University, Ithaca, were not pleased that students tended to segregate themselves by race; a plan to forcibly

integrate the main residential areas was subjected to vociferous protest, particularly from blacks.

(81) A white woman in Marietta, Georgia who was married to a black man was interviewed by a local newspaper on the subject of inter-racial marriage and was surprised that it wasn't local (white) *racists* who inundated her with abusive phone calls but black women who accused her and her kind of "damaging the black family structure, of ignoring the needs of the black child, and of breaking some higher law." (82) This woman certainly broke a higher law, and far from merely damaging the black family structure she and her kind are destroying both the black and the white family structure.

An article published in the *Sunday Times* in March, 1994 revealed that many successful blacks, especially black women, view so-called celebrity miscegenation with disdain. One black TV presenter said that "Black people in the public eye are expected to set an example"; clearly she felt they weren't. (83) Finally, we have already cited the case of the German missionary in Namibia who discovered that blacks also have their "inferior races". (84)

Returning to our Socialist Worker friends and their propaganda about the road to Dachau, one further example should be given of their double standards and hypocrisy on the thorny subject of race, and of the truth about so-called *racism*. The fall of Apartheid brought with it the election of the former terrorist and long term "political prisoner" Nelson Mandela as the president of the new multi-racial South Africa. While the far left crowed, the far right groaned, expecting this to be the death knell for civilisation in that great country. Mandela and his new so-called communist ANC government have though turned out to be the jokers in the red pack, for rather than dismantle the capitalist framework of South Africa, Mandela has elected to work with South African capitalists to build a better future for all South Africans. On one occasion he scolded his more radical supporters telling them they had mistaken liberty for licence. (85)

The biggest shock of all came when the *SA Times* - a South African newspaper published in London - announced that the "anti-racist" government of Comrade Mandela had decided to extend the border fence between South Africa and neighbouring Mozambique. Not to keep South Africa's blacks in, but to keep Mozambique's out. There was even talk of having the fence electrified! (86)

The week before the *SA Times* article was published, BBC TV's 9 o'clock news programme reported that illegal immigrants from Mozambique were

being rounded up and sent back. (87) South Africans of all races were said to be blaming illegal immigrants for driving down wages, taking indigenous people's jobs, dealing in drugs, and increasing street crime. Sound familiar? As far as I am able to ascertain, none of the so-called "anti-racist" press in Britain devoted as much as a paragraph to this supposed outrage.

The Doctrine Of "Racism": Sick, Evil, Manipulative

The most sickening thing about the doctrine of *racism* as perpetuated by the socialist left is the way it smears all whites as bigots if they reject any degree of forced race-mixing or if they express the slightest antipathy towards the genocide these monsters have planned for them. And for all mankind.

In September 1991, the boxer Michael Watson collapsed in the 12th round of his super-middleweight world title challenge against Chris Eubank. (88) As a result of what for all boxers is an occupational hazard, he nearly died. (89) Michael Watson is black, of course. Boxers are not usually renowned for their innate modesty, but Watson, although always quietly confident, was never the sort of person to shoot his mouth off outside the ring. Even after he defeated his arch-rival Nigel Benn in six thrilling rounds in May 1989 he remained the quiet, personable young man he had always been. Although lacking the charisma of the likes of the flamboyant Benn or the arrogant (and at times offensive miscegenist) Eubank, Watson won much public support.

After the fight had been stopped, it was evident immediately that the 26 year old Watson was in grave, and almost certainly life-threatening, trouble. In the wake of the fight the hospital switchboard was deluged with calls from fight fans. (90) Were all those fans black? Were all the people who later raised funds for Michael Watson black? (91)

Likewise, were and are all the people who have donated countless millions of pounds, francs, Deutschmarks, dollars and shekels to African-oriented charities black? Are all these people nascent Nazis or foaming-at-the-mouth anti-black *racists* because they are opposed to unrestricted non-white immigra-

tion into Britain or other predominantly white countries? As undoubtedly many of them are. Or because they would not welcome a black into their home, or into their family? As surely most of them wouldn't. (92)

As long ago as 1771 an English judge ordered the release of a black slave who was held in irons on board a ship lying in the Thames bound for Jamaica. Lord Mansfield declared his detention to be unlawful because "The air of England is too pure for any slave to breathe". (93)

Are we expected to believe that this same judge was not in any way racist? That in 1771 he, or any upper class Englishman, or any Englishman at all, would have invited a Negro - any Negro - to his home, or that he would not have regarded with the utmost revulsion the mere suggestion that a Negro should marry his daughter? Was Lord Mansfield, and are the majority of white people today, nascent Nazis? Are they even now building *gas chambers* in the British National Party's Welling bunker in preparation for the next *Holocaust*, or are they likely to, simply because they crack an occasional joke at the black man's expense, or because they want their grandchildren to be white?

I could go on in this vein, but the point should have been made by now. Again, I do not wish in any way to dispute the existence of racial prejudice, bigotry, or even racial hatred, and I would certainly never condone them. These things exist, but *racism*, as foisted onto the rest of mankind by the socialist left and their fellow travellers, is entirely a political concept, and one whose purpose is not to promote a fairer, more just, or even more egalitarian society, but to promote the concept of "anti-racism", which is nothing less than a vehicle for socialist ideology, a method of self-aggrandisement for the socialists and their fellow travellers, and a means of both manipulating and tyrannising the white majority. Most of all, "anti-racism" is the ultimate form of racial hatred, and for this reason it must be not only totally rejected but eventually deconstructed by all who are opposed to socialist tyranny.

Furthermore, whatever the sins of the white race against non-whites, they are at least matched by the sins of other races, often against their own kin. A couple of examples will suffice. As long ago as 1820, the Religious Tract Society published a Christian appeal against the slave trade: *AN ACCOUNT OF THE Murder of a Female Negro, Who was Flogged to Death by order of an UNMERCIFUL CAPTAIN* is said to be "fully attested" by the Rev. J. Pyne of Bristol, and appeals to its readers thus: "Let each friend of his country, pray that God will pardon our nation for the awful sin it has committed, in permitting the

practice so long to exist; and beseech him in his providence to prevent it from being in any degree revived here, or from being entered upon by other nations." (94)

In 1811, a man named Arthur Hodge was tried, convicted, sentenced to death, and hanged for the murder of a Negro slave called Prosper on the island of Tortola. (95) Slavery was abolished in Britain in 1833; and in the United States (the Thirteenth Amendment) in 1865. By contrast, it was abolished in Iraq only in 1924 and in Ethiopia in 1942. (96)

Slavery still exists in many countries, although it isn't always recognised as such. The Anti-Slavery Society is still extant. (97) As recently as June 1995 it was reported that non-whites resident in Britain were keeping their servants in what amounts to virtual bondage. (98) One might add also that the 14th and 15th Amendments in the United States gave Negroes the vote (with poll taxes and literacy tests), while women received the vote only in 1920, with the 19th Amendment. And in Switzerland, women received the vote only in 1971!

The fact that a white man was hanged in 1811 for the murder of a Negro slave proves that even a slave was regarded as worthy of life by the White Man's system of justice (99) even then. How much was a black man's life worth under the government of Idi Amin? (100) How much is it worth now in war-torn Rwanda if he happens to belong to the wrong tribe? (101) Further comment would be superfluous, yet all we in the West ever hear about is the evils of something called *racism*. One pundit has written poetically that "All things considered, I prefer discrimination without murder to murder without discrimination." (102)

The End Of The White Race, And The Fascist "Solution"

The *Economists'* claim that Singapore has perhaps the world's lowest birth-rate is, unfortunately, not correct. (103) In 1947, a United States senator published a book in which he claimed - probably correctly - that with the current rate of intermarriage, in only nine generations the white race would be

extinct in America. (104) A mere forty years after this shocking prediction, an anti-abortion campaigner wrote that "It has been estimated that unless the women in Sweden have a higher birth rate soon, there will be no more Swedes after four generations." (105) It is ironic indeed that so many of the same committed "anti-racists" who constantly demand more and more repressive anti-hate legislation [sic] are also enthusiastic proponents of abortion on demand and the legalised mass murder of (especially white) babies. (106)

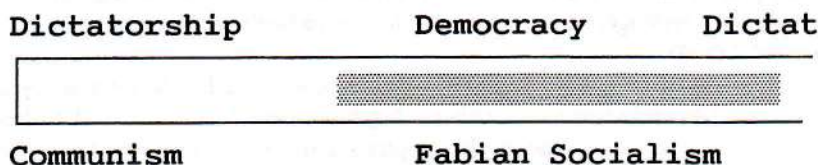
Again, any white who would face the reality of the imminent death of his race and question its desirability will be smeared as a *racist*, fascist, and often, curiously, as an anti-Semite. (107) Even blacks who share the aspirations of white *racists* are attacked as fascists and smeared as anti-Semitic, including the charismatic if misguided leader of the Nation of Islam, Louis Farrakhan. (108) As stated though, it is the right of all peoples to preserve their heritage, including the somewhat unpopular notion of white survival. The big question is how is that heritage, be it a white Anglo-Saxon heritage or any other, to be preserved? (109)

Some misguided people such as Lincoln Rockwell, Colin Jordan, their contemporaries and successors, believe they have the solution, a racial philosophy, in short, Nazism. A racial philosophy seems the obvious solution to an obvious racial problem. However, the obvious solution is not always the correct one, especially where human nature is concerned. In any case, Nazism and other forms of fascism have consequences that go far beyond the preservation of one's racial heritage. We have demonstrated already that fascism is not primarily or even necessarily a racial philosophy. We have also alluded to the white supremacy which was practised by the European Imperialists against their colonial subjects. Nazism is not white supremacy, it is primarily a system of government based on the centralisation of power, in short, dictatorship.

Fascism And Socialism: Siamese Twins

"Lenin, the founder of Bolshevism, and thus of Fascism..." (110)

The conventional political spectrum may be represented by Figure 2. (111)



However, this is a total distortion; what sort of spectrum has the same thing (dictatorship) at both ends? An accurate political spectrum is the one shown in Figure 3 (page 117).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Total Government

Anarchy

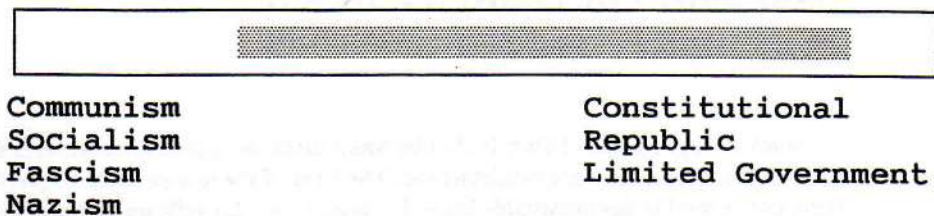


Figure 3: The reader will see that there is nothing here about race at all, and at the risk of boring him I will repeat the fact that no form of fascism (including Nazism) has to be anti-Semitic, anti-black or anti any particular ethnic group. To paraphrase George Orwell, if a boot is stamping on your face, the ethnic origins or political affiliations of the owner of the boot make little difference.

The appeal of fascism, and more parochially, of Nazism, can be summed up in the phrase: "All within the state, none against the state". In reality, fascism adopts a similar power structure to that of socialism, one known by the curious oxymoron of Democratic Centralism. (112) Before returning to the racial ideology of Nazism, let us take a closer look at the power structure and briefly review the history of Nazism from Hitler's rise to power.

Nazism: The Benign Face Of Authoritarianism

A stock charge against Hitler is that he was a dictator; a stock charge against the Nazis is that they were totalitarians. The first of these assertions is partly true; the second is demonstrably false. Professor Quigley tells us that the Nazi régime was not totalitarian in either theory or practice but authoritarian, because two members of the Quartet were not coordinated, and although the economic system was not ruled by the state it was subject to "self-rule". (113) In the Weimar Republic, the quartet of power was Army, Bureaucracy, Industry and Landlords. Under the Nazis this became a quintet: Nazi leaders, Industry, Army, Bureaucracy and Landlords, (114) though it doesn't take much imagination to fathom who had the final say.

In Hitler's Germany, the landlords gained economically; prices fixed by the Nazis were not high but were adequate. "Payments for interest and taxes were both reduced..." (115) There is, by the way, some evidence that the Nazis tried to reform the corrupt, debt-based money system. Or at least, some of them did. The author of the NSDAP's programme was not Adolf Hitler but Gottfried Feder, who espoused similar ideas to Major Douglas. Breaking the thralldom of interest was a major plank of this programme. However, in 1934, Feder was purged, (116) and by and large it was business as usual for the money creators.

According to Professor Quigley, the Nazis rejected totalitarianism; those who wanted a "second revolution" were purged in June 1934. The reader may find the following difficult to believe, but it is true nevertheless that "Many of the economic activities which had come under state control were *reprivatized*. The United Steel Works, which the government had purchased from Ferdinand Flick in 1932, as well as three of the largest banks in Germany, which had been taken over during the crisis of 1931, were restored to private ownership at a loss to the government." (117)

Nazism had other things going for it as well. Although today praising Hitler is likely to have one denounced as a fascist, an anti-Semite, a crank or simply mad, this wasn't always the case. In 1936, after the passage of the Nuremberg Laws, the former British prime minister Lloyd George praised him as perhaps

the greatest man he had ever met, (118) while as late as 1941 he was quoted on Hitler thus: "one of those men who appear once in a century out of the forest and can see beyond the well-rubbed field where we and they stand, into the green grass beyond." (119) And there was nothing wrong with Lloyd George's judgment, because he said of Churchill that he had picked him up out of the political gutter and wished he had left him there. (120)

Many other statesmen and famous people lavished praise on Hitler; many also lavished praise on Stalin. One of these *political pilgrims* was the literary giant George Bernard Shaw. When Shaw travelled to the Soviet Union he threw a supply of provisions out of the train before crossing the border because he was convinced there were no shortages in Russia. (121) Of Soviet prisons, Shaw said that prisoners found conditions so pleasing that they were reluctant to leave after they had served their sentences. (122) Another fellow traveller wrote that the methods used in Soviet Russia to rehabilitate wrongdoers were so jolly spiffing that "criminals occasionally now apply to be admitted", while yet another said of a labour camp that "I could never see what kept men in this camp unless they wanted to stay there. No convicts I have known would have any difficulty if they wanted to break away." (123)

Who could believe such nonsense today? Who could have believed it at the time? (124) Just as socialist Shaw and other left intellectual dupes were so blinded by the slogans and professed idealism of Soviet egalitarianism and the *workers' paradise*, and just as their successors remain blinded to this day in spite of the masses of irrefutable evidence testifying to the real nature of the socialist system - evidence which even many socialists do not deny - just as they did not, do not, will not, can not, see the brutality, degradation, inhumanity, utter ruthlessness, and just plain inefficiency of the socialist system, so too were, and are, the followers of Adolf Hitler blinded to the reality of National Socialism and Fascism.

It has often been said of Mussolini that whatever his faults at least he made the trains run on time. Likewise Hitler did many good things, and only a fool, a socialist or a Zionist stooge would deny the reality of Hitler's achievements. If he had died in 1939 Hitler would undoubtedly have gone down in history as one of the greatest leaders of all time, perhaps even *the* greatest leader of all time, notwithstanding his government's anti-Jewish policy. And if Organised Jewry had tried to appease him rather than bring Germany to its knees, and if Hitler had continued to develop Germany on autarkical lines, he may well,

as A.K. Chesterton claimed, have bestowed the greatest gift upon mankind since Prometheus stole the fire from Heaven. (125) If, if, if...

Unfortunately, we do not live in the world of if; yes, Mussolini did make the trains run on time, and so did Hitler, but the reader should recall the words of Elmer Pendell: "the Communists...own government machinery [offers] something that is better than chaos, and they succeed in convincing their victims of that...they manage to keep a fairly harmonious relationship between the people and the government...by suppressing all but one political party, and by maintaining strict control of the press and other means of communication. The government in a Communist country does not reflect the will of the people; rather it *directs* the will of the people..." (126) Ditto Nazism and all forms of Fascism.

So let's look at some of the other achievements of Adolf Hitler, the ones his admirers either don't boast about, or rationalise, or explain away. I don't mean his anti-Jewish policy, like most people who haven't fallen for the propaganda of the Zionists and their socialist dupes I am sick to death of hearing about Hitler's anti-Jewish policy, and about the poor, persecuted, powerless Jews, especially when the systems they - the socialists and the Zionists - have created are many times worse than Nazism. Let's though take a long, hard look at the other face of Nazism.

One of the very first things Hitler did when he came to power was to suppress the parliamentary opposition. The pretext used for this was the Reichstag fire of February 27, 1933. The Nazis blamed the Reichstag fire on the Communists; the far left, naturally, blamed it, and continue to blame it, on the Nazis, although one very well informed person with no sympathy towards Nazism has stated categorically that he believed although the fire had indeed been started by a communist, it was the act of an individual lunatic. (127)

The *Enabling Act* of March 23, 1933 gave Hitler virtually dictatorial powers, at least as far as the formulation of policy was concerned. Contrary to Zionist and socialist propaganda, Hitler's persecution of the Jews was far from brutal - certainly in comparison with the Zionist persecution and murder of the Palestinians - and was effected within the framework of the rule of law, although as time passed the anti-Jewish legislation became more and more repressive. (128) The courts did not rubber stamp Nazi policy, and frequently decisions in labour disputes and the like were given in favour of Jews. Acts of violence

and other unlawful acts against Jews - "individual acts" - were punished by the courts, sometimes severely. (129)

On June 30 the following year, Hitler purged the SA, a purge which included the murder of Ernst Roehm, who, although a homosexual, had been one of Hitler's staunchest supporters. According to the anti-Nazi propagandist Sef-ton Delmer, the German public approved of the murder of Roehm, while to the outside world it looked simply like one set of gangsters wiping out another. (130)

The current writer does not shed any tears for the extermination of a faggot like Roehm, but the point should be taken that if the state, or whoever controls the state, can act so capriciously against their former allies, then they can do exactly the same to any of us. Similarly the Nazis' book burning and attacks on Jewish and decadent art may meet with general approval amongst white nationalists, but it would be a strange kind of fool who claimed that no Jewish author had ever written a book worth reading, or that only Jews and communists had written trash. And it would be an even bigger fool who didn't realise that the censorship directed by the state at Jews and others can also be directed at him. Indeed, the Zionists have themselves had cause to regret the Frankenstein's monster they have helped create. In the 1970s and 80s when the far left's "no platform for fascists" had become virtually *de rigueur* at British institutions of higher learning, leftists who associated Zionism with Nazism succeeded in silencing pro-Israel speakers as well as "Nazis".

At North London Polytechnic - where a certain Patrick Harrington was once the victim of a sustained far left hate campaign - a motion advocating free speech for both Jews and Arabs was defeated. No platform votes [for "Zionists"] were taken at Essex, Swansea, Bangor, and Dundee Universities, and at Middlesex, Coventry and Teeside Polytechnics. This was traced to students of the Palestinian *Diaspora* exercising their political clout; while one Poly meeting is even said to have witnessed the absurd spectacle of a member of the rabidly "anti-racist", Jewish-led Socialist Workers' Party quoting at length from the *Protocols of Zion!* (131)

So too did the Nazis ruthlessly suppress all political opposition, even though the economy under Nazism/Fascism is far more efficient than under international socialism, even though the attacks on individual liberty are nowhere so great, even though the system is nowhere near as repressive, it is still a ruthless form of government, and still one to be avoided like the plague.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Nazi Germany was a police state, and nobody in his right mind wants to live in a police state. In Nazi Germany you ran the risk of ending up in a concentration camp not only if you were a political opponent, (132) in particular a communist, but if you were a Jehovah's Witness, a drunkard, or a social inadequate (whatever that might be). (133) Homosexuals were also interned, (134) and, in practice, anyone the state disapproved of could be interned, and would be, if Hitler's heirs ever took power in Britain. (135)

Again, at the risk of boring the reader, we must reiterate that just as Lenin suppressed all opposition under socialism, so Hitler suppressed the opposition under his régime, and not only by the aforementioned *Enabling Act*. Hitler did not do absolutely anything he wanted, for example, the euthanasia programme "encountered deep hostility in the German population" and led to an official protest from the Catholic Church. (136) Under the euthanasia programme the mortally ill were at first killed (humanely?), (137) later the insane were added. (138) It doesn't take much of a leap of the imagination to see that under certain systems of government, "insane" could include anyone who refused to tow the party line. In our so-called democracy certain categories of political dissidents are already treated as though they are mentally ill. This includes Holocaust Revisionists and racists, (139) and may one day include homophobes.

The reader may argue that under Nazism/Fascism, such a prospect is unlikely; if he does, he misses the point. And that point is that once constitutional safeguards are thrown out of the window, the state, or the clique or individual who control(s) the state, can do whatever they or he like(s).

Although a reading of the *Jewish Chronicle* for the Nazi era, especially the early Nazi era, reveals some remarkable surprises, (140) it is an inescapable fact that the rule of law was increasingly usurped in Germany. (141) Again, this is inevitable once the power is concentrated in the hands of the few, or, as in Nazi Germany, the power of the one.

Hitler became Führer on August 2, 1934, with the death of the aged Paul von Hindenburg. This consolidated his power, and from that moment on, anyone who stepped the slightest bit out of line had his card marked. Sixty and more years on from Hitler's consolidation of power the very concept of dictatorship is far more terrifying, and the principal reason for this is the exponential leap in technology. Now, with the introduction and worldwide use of inter-connected computers, smart cards and all the associated technology, the power of a Hitler,

or any authoritarian or totalitarian leader, to control and dictate every aspect of our lives has become a terrifying reality. (142)

One must add to all the above both Hitler's and the Nazis' own hypocrisy, inconsistency and double dealing. For all his railing at the Jews, Hitler signed a pact with Stalin head honcho of (supposedly) Jewish-controlled Russia. At the time, Stalin himself was widely believed to be of Jewish origin, and indeed later in the war, the Nazis claimed to have traced Stalin's Jewish ancestry. (143)

After signing the Molotov-Ribbentrop Pact, Hitler decided - like Napoleon before him - to attack Russia. With fatal consequences. The Nazis occupation of France was perhaps the most civilised occupation in history, (144) but the invasion in the East was entirely different. Veale wrote incisively that "The conduct of the German troops when they entered Russia in 1941 can be judged from the fact that in a few months they transformed the fear and hatred felt by the vast majority of the Russian people for Stalin's murderous regime...into enthusiastic and in fact fanatical support. This campaign of terrorism seems to have been a deliberate policy undertaken on express orders from Hitler as part of the Nazi crusade against Communism." (145)

One must also examine critically Hitler's foreign policy; although he can be forgiven for his "invasion" of Austria [the Anschluss], (146) and for the Saar, and although one can dismiss as lies, propaganda, rhetoric and hatred the absurd claims that he wanted to conquer the world, (147) there can be no doubt that he overstepped the mark with regard to his aggressive, expansionist foreign policy. Hitler's apologists point out, correctly, that during the Second World War the Allies also invaded neutral countries and committed atrocities, probably worse atrocities than the Nazis. But two wrongs never make a right, and the facts speak for themselves: if by 1939 Hitler was one of the greatest leaders in history, then by 1945 he was also one of the greatest criminals in history. And the fact that Stalin, Churchill and quite likely Roosevelt, were even greater criminals, in no way lessens Hitler's personal guilt, nor excuses the authoritarian murder machine he created.

The extent of the indoctrination of the masses under the Nazis can be gauged from the following. After the end of the Second World War, many trials of "war criminals" were held. One of the major trials was the Belsen Trial. This was the trial of forty-five concentration camp staff headed by the last Commandant of Belsen, Josef Kramer. Kramer had also been a Commandant at Auschwitz. (148) Contrary to the assertions of many Holocaust Revisionists, the Belsen

Trial was not a show trial, (149) and the defence was quite spirited in places. (150)

In his opening speech for the defence, Kramer's Counsel said that "National Socialism demanded two things: implicit obedience and trust on the part of the person carrying out the order." (151) Next, he quoted Rudolph Hess thus: "With pride we say that there is one German far above criticism. That is the Führer; and that arises from the fact that we all feel and know that he is always right and that he always will be right in the uncritical obedience to his command which does not raise the question of wherefore. In the implicit carrying out of his command lies the sheet anchor of National Socialism." (152) There are many other such quotes. His subsequent heroic but futile flight to Scotland gives the lie to Hess's own words, but leaving that aside, does anyone really believe that any leader or any group of leaders can always be right about every matter, political or otherwise, when since time immemorial most of mankind has been wrong about most things? Does any right thinking person willingly subject his will to that of another? What utter folly is this Führer concept, this *Leadership Principle*?

Another couple of quotes from the Belsen Trial will suffice. Under the July 14, 1933 law for the protection of generations to come who have hereditary disease: "The Government has power to sterilize those people without the permission of the person undergoing treatment." (153) And, most significantly: mutiny against Party authority or an organisation of the Party was punishable by death. (154)

There are some people nowadays, albeit of a leftist persuasion, who regard *racism* as an hereditary disease. Which may well be the reason these people have campaigned so long, loud and noisily for the extermination of the white race. As to mutiny against the party being punishable by death, recall the words of Rudolph Hess: the Führer is always right. How far is it from there to disagreeing with the Führer = mutiny against the party?

The Appeal Of Fascism

Where then does the appeal of fascism lie? As we have seen, the Italian Fascists and the Nazis made the trains run on time; the fact that in the latter case some of those trains ran to Auschwitz and other undesirable places should convince the reader that there are more important things in life than punctuality. It is though this "punctuality", this regimentation, this sense of belonging, that is the principal appeal of all authoritarian and totalitarian systems. Under socialism it is duty to the *workers*; under National Socialism it is duty to the state and/or race.

This collectivist idea of duty is a long way from the ordinary concept of behaving decently towards one's fellow man. This should be obvious, but it isn't obvious to most people until it is too late. Again, the *ideal* of National Socialism/Fascism can be summed up in the slogan "All within the state, none against the state." So if you endorse eugenics, white survival, national pride, or any other policy espoused by the ruling clique, fine. But as soon as you take one step outside of the party line, as soon as you make one, albeit muted protest, as soon as you express your personality in any way that the state disapproves of even slightly, the powers-that-be will crush you like an ant.

The Tragedy Of The National Front, And The Struggle For White Survival

In 1967, a political party called the National Front was formed in Britain. It was founded by A.K. Chesterton, a great patriot and nationalist who fought in both World Wars. The National Front was founded primarily to keep Britain white: it campaigned against the influx of non-whites into Britain, to repatriate those non-whites already here, and to maintain strong links with the white members of the Commonwealth. It did though have one serious drawback, although, like A.K. Chesterton, many of its founder members were British

ex-servicemen who had fought for this country to keep the foreigner out, it also contained a clique of former (and some not-so-former) Nazis.

This was to be expected: it would be inconceivable for any party or organisation which campaigned against immigration not to attract a small lunatic fringe or extremist element. Chesterton himself was a former Fascist, and much is made of this by the so-called "anti-racist" left, including in particular that small clique of hate-filled crypto-Jews and *goy* fellow travellers that make up the Searchlight Organisation. Space does not permit a biography of A.K. Chesterton here, but briefly, journalist Chesterton was the editor of the BUF newspaper the *Blackshirt*; he was also Mosley's biographer but later split with Mosley. Unlike Mosley, Chesterton was also a virulent anti-Semite. (155) While Mosley wanted to "mind Britain's business" (156) Chesterton had no qualms about fighting the Nazis. After the war, taken in by Allied propaganda about the concentration camps and the Holocaust, he was horrified by what he saw, or thought he had seen, and in 1948 he teamed up with the Orthodox Jewish writer Joseph Leftwich to write a book called *The Tragedy Of Anti-Semitism*.

A.K. Chesterton was also the founder of the League of Empire Loyalists, and in 1954 he expelled a certain Colin Jordan from this organisation for "intransigence" on the Jewish Question, as one researcher put it diplomatically. (157) Colin Jordan went on to become Britain's leading Nazi, an accolade he has held since the death of Arnold Leese in 1956 down to the present day.

There can be no doubt whatsoever that Chesterton, whatever his pre-war views and whatever conspiracy theories he endorsed, (158) had sincerely renounced anti-Semitism long before he founded the National Front, although he was never afraid to make legitimate criticisms of that powerful and totally ruthless quasi-fascistic political lobby, Organised Jewry.

Neither was Chesterton a *racist* if by that vacuous word one means anti-black, anti-Asian or anti- whatever. He simply believed in white survival and was not afraid to say so or to campaign for that goal. Furthermore, the National Front had a thoroughly democratic structure, and that notwithstanding the fact that the Nazi element, including the homosexual Martin Webster, exerted an increasing influence over the party.

As late as 1970 the Front boasted a vicar amongst its membership, (159) and indeed made spasmodic attempts to enrol Jewish members, (160) but the popular front of socialist hatemongers and assorted Jewish/Zionist mischief-makers seized on the Nazi antecedents of leading Front members, in particular

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

John Tyndall and Martin Webster, and, in concert with their friends in the press, launched a vicious smear campaign against the Front.

The NF was said to kick its way into the headlines, embarrassing quotes were dug up from the early sixties in which both Tyndall and Webster alluded to Jews as maggots. (161) Photographs of John Tyndall especially in Nazi uniform were unearthed, and a methodical - if at times hysterical - campaign was mounted against not only the Front but against any organisation that campaigned to keep Britain white and to save the white race from - what at the present time looks like - certain extinction.

Very soon we had not only the Anti-Nazi League (162) but Teachers Against Nazis, Schoolkids Against Nazis, even *Gays Against Nazis*. Anytime the National Front tried to organise a march, violent counter-protests were organised. As the seventies progressed the hysteria worsened. By this time John Tyndall had risen to lead the party, (A.K. Chesterton died in 1973). Instead of fighting its enemies through the courts, the National Front fell into the trap of encouraging violent confrontation. Not with its own members, who were for the most part orderly and well behaved in public, but by continuing to hold (or more often announce) marches and high profile public meetings which were targeted immediately for disruption. Thus the NF allowed the misnamed "anti-racist" left to stifle nationalist activity simply by the threat of public disorder. Blanket bans were imposed, and always it was the Front that took the blame.

Bad as was the suppression of the NF's right to hold meetings and marches, far worse was to come. Two new race acts were to cut a swathe through the rule of law in order to combat the mythical menace of *racism*, and by and large the National Front and the far right generally did nothing to stop it. Probably the all-time nadir though was the declaration by the National Council for Civil Liberties that it would no longer recognise the rights of so-called fascists and *racists*. (163)

Another problem, and one for which the Front can only be partially blamed, was anti-Semitism. The Machiavellian schemers of Organised Zionist Jewry were in the forefront of the campaign to deny the Front its legitimate political rights, although for tactical and other reasons they chose to distance themselves from the Anti-Nazi League's high profile anti-Front campaign. (164) The already latent anti-Semitism of the Front which had been held in check by Chesterton, came rapidly to the fore. Again, the Front cannot be entirely

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

blamed for this; it is not simply a case of giving a dog a bad name, the fact is that it is often the activities of certain Jewish (more often Zionist) organisations and individuals that are the root cause of anti-Semitism as much as the crazies and the outright bigoted.

The net result of all this has been the associating of any form of white racial consciousness in Britain with a particularly bizarre form of sex shop Nazism, and six million *exterminated* Jews. We have already covered this ground in a more general sense; this is of course a pattern that has been repeated the length and breadth of the white world, what remains of it. The driving force behind the Anti-Nazi League (henceforth ANAL) was not Organised Zionist Jewry but the Socialist Workers Party, which in spite of its pathological opposition to Zionism (165) has never been shy about soliciting funds from Jewish businessmen to combat (ostensibly) the mutual enemy.

It is the world's worst kept secret that the Socialist Workers Party and ANAL are the same organisation in all but name; (166) from the latter's inception many ANAL office holders were prominent members of the SWP; many still are at the time of writing. (167) When they cry *racism, racism, racism* the popular front puts forward its own *solution*: socialism, socialism, socialism. This pattern is repeated throughout the white world, what is left of it. In the United States, one of the leading "anti-racist" organisations is the so-called Center for Democratic Renewal. This started life as the National Anti-Klan Network, (168) its so-called Research Director is a man named Leonard Zeskind, who is a former organiser of the Marxist-Leninist Sojourner Truth Organization. (169) Zeskind is the US correspondent for the Jewish-owned, anti-white race-hate magazine, *Searchlight*, and, for the record, he was present with that organisation's head honcho, Gerry Gable, and another Jew, Stephen Silver, when the current writer served a libel writ on Gable at the House of Commons on Wednesday, December 8, 1993. (170)

In France, one of the leading "anti-racist" organisations, MRAP, the so-called "Movement Against Racism and for Amity among Peoples", is a Communist Party Front. (171) Another "anti-racist" organisation, SOS Racisme, has been partly funded by that country's socialist government. (172)

There is though nothing new under the sun. The reader should recall the words of Lothrop Stoddard from 1920: "in every quarter of the globe, in Asia, Africa, Latin America, and the United States, Bolshevik agitators whisper in

the ears of discontented colored men their gospel of hatred and revenge. Every nationalist aspiration...", etc. (173)

It goes without saying that such "nationalist aspirations" exclude any form of white racial nationalism, save the *nationalism* of the IRA and other bands of murdering Marxist thugs.

It would be pointless here to itemise all the trials and tribulations the National Front and other white racial organisations were to face over the coming years. For these and for other reasons the Front eventually collapsed. In 1980, John Tyndall split and formed the New National Front, which was later to become the British National Party. The reason Tyndall left the Front, ostensibly, was because he had discovered a homosexual network operating in its upper echelons. This *network* appears to have consisted primarily if not entirely, of Martin Webster and his homosexual *lover* Michael Salt, although Tyndall did at a later date publish evidence that Webster had tried it on with at least one young National Front member. (174) Webster notwithstanding, the major reason for Tyndall's departure appears to have been the refusal of the Front's Directorate to give him dictatorial powers. But then Tyndall is a dedicated Nazi.

In 1986, what was left of the Front split into three factions, one calling itself the International Third Position, another calling itself the National Front proper and yet another calling itself the Third Way. Third Position sounds like some sort of bizarre sexual practice, as to the Third Way - meaning a third way between capitalism and communism - this is nonsense; there is *no* Third Way. In the words of Ayn Rand, in a compromise between the good and the bad, the bad always wins. (175)

In spite of the demise of the National Front, both the far left and Organised Jewry continue to wail and whine about the Nazi menace. Notwithstanding the fact that the National Front never was a Nazi party, and that the diminutive BNP under the leadership of the dedicated Nazi John Tyndall is going nowhere - Millwall or no Millwall (176) - the anti-white hate propaganda of the socialist controlled popular front will continue to grow as will the tyranny of the socialist/collectivist race industry.

All this can, does and will cause enormous resentment amongst the dwindling white population, and will undoubtedly lead to those who have not been totally indoctrinated with the enemies' poison to seeking radical solutions to the problem of white survival. It is here that the appeal of fascism is strongest

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

of all. Socialist, Zionist and other hate propaganda has a simple message: either you are an "anti-racist" (and committed to racial suicide) or you are a racist, read six million exterminated Jews and gas chambers for everyone else whose skin isn't white.

This propaganda has been drummed into the heads of our people, and, most sickeningly, into those of our children, so intensely and for so long that it has become the prevailing wisdom. There are signs though that the hate campaign against Western Man has gone too far, primarily in the revolt against political correctness. The organised homosexual movement may have had something to do with this. While many people have been easily duped by socialist propaganda masquerading as "anti-racism", the vast majority, especially parents and including non-whites, are not so gullible or so brainwashed that they can be duped into equating the mythical disease of *homophobia* with the Nazi gas chambers; this sort of indoctrination is purely for maddoids. (177)

Orthodox Jews and devout Muslims - to name but two groups - have told the world in no uncertain terms that they will have none of it. When in 1993 the Chief Rabbi Emeritus, Lord Jakobowits, ruled that genetic engineering might be used to eliminate the poison of homosexuality from society forever, he was denounced as an advocate of Nazi race science. (178)

Which brings us to the elimination of miscegenation, the prime concern for National Socialists and their fellow travellers. Indeed this is the only real concern for most of them because, socialist indoctrination aside, apart from the natural preference we all have for our own kind, it is only the fear of a black planet and of racial death that bothers most white people, and, I would suggest, most people of all races.

The National Socialist movement worldwide - so far as it exists, so far as it has any structure or credibility at all - has as its primary goal that of effecting a total physical separation and segregation of the races, at least of the white race, from all others. This is not an exclusively National Socialist goal, many religions have broadly similar goals, though by and large the spokesmen for all the world's great religions stress that they recognise no bar or colour, creed or race. This latter is true especially of Christianity and Islam, and of the Jewish religion. Even the Zionist fanatic Rabbi Meir Kahane insisted that he would recognise any Arab as a Jew provided the man had converted according to the proper formula. (179)

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Be that as it may, the goal of total separation is totally impractical, and, in the current writer's opinion, undesirable. That being said, there is an enormous gulf between cultural eclecticism and racial death. It should be stressed here that it is far from only the socialists and their immediate fellow travellers who have it in for the white race - and, in the longer term - for the rest of mankind. Atheist philosopher and author of many skeptical books Paul Kurtz falls into this category; Kurtz is a humanist, and in 1991 laid his cards on the table for all the world to see: "The highest good, as I see it, is intermarriage between people of different ethnicities, races, religions, and cultures. People who intermarry are contributing to the new human species that is emerging on this planet. You can see it clearly in the United States: in fifty years we will have a non-white majority. This frightens many people. I can see the same changes in the cities of Western Europe...In due course, the majority may no longer be white. I think this is wholesome and good. It is difficult for many people's nervous system to have this clash of cultures and races, but we ought to encourage the widespread intermingling of people as we reach a civilisation which is beyond ethnic differences."

This insidious piece of poison, which appeared in the magazine *New Humanist*, bore the almost unbelievable title *The Limits of Tolerance*. (180) The previous year the same magazine had published an article which argued that the natural and healthy disgust and revulsion the overwhelming majority of people of all races feel for homosexuals and their depraved practices was an illness that had to be cured. (181)

Incidentally, Paul Kurtz was at Dachau with the American army during the liberation. In a personal communication he told the current writer that he had seen first hand the evidence of Nazi genocide - although he was cagey about not mentioning the non-existent gas chamber. He went on to publish an American edition of the bogus memoirs of Rudolph Hoess, *Commandant Of Auschwitz*. Kurtz is of course aware of Holocaust Revisionism, but the skepticism he displays toward any manifestation of the paranormal is nowhere manifested in his appraisal of this most tragic period of human history, though having written the words above, this is hardly surprising; he has a vested interest in the promulgation of such lies.

This is the sort of filth and genocidal poison that those dedicated to white survival face, and indeed, they are not alone. As a lifelong atheist I will not pretend to hold organised religion - or any religion - in anything but contempt.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

But the hatred (especially) the humanists espouse for religion should at the very least lead one to question their motives. Like the socialists they have an agenda, and they are intent on imposing that agenda on the rest of mankind disguised as the solution to a problem. For the socialists this problem is *racism*; Paul Kurtz has stated in no uncertain terms what he sees as the solution to that *problem*.

How then should those dedicated to white - and other - survival, (182) fight this poison if not by embracing National Socialism or some related racial philosophy? The correct way to do this, indeed, the only way, is on the basis of individual rights.

Chapter Thirteen: The Fight Against Socialism, National Suicide And Racial Death: The Way Forward

Up until fairly recently in its history, certain Southern States of the US enforced anti-miscegenation laws. (1) The abolition of anti-miscegenation laws was seen as a great triumph by the Socialist International and their fellow travellers, not because anti-miscegenation laws are any sort of insult to mankind, (2) but because by abolishing them the leftists are not simply abolishing *discrimination* but are taken one step closer to abolishing that most hated of institutions, the white race.

Naturally, National Socialists and others would like to see not just the reinstatement of anti-miscegenation laws but the death penalty for those who practice it, and indeed for those who promote it. Many people - of all races - feel exactly the same way about hard drugs, and indeed, some countries, Malaysia for example, actually execute major drug smugglers. Such policies are based on the mistaken notion that just because something is bad, not only oughtn't people to do it, but that they should be prohibited by law from doing so. This is not opposition to socialism, rather it is a different kind of socialism.

As stated, the correct way to combat miscegenation and other symptoms of the multi-racial madness is through the restoration of individual rights and the scaling down of state intervention and meddling in all aspects of people's personal and economic lives. To this end white *racists* should form alliances with Black Separatists and like-minded racial nationalists. But they should *not* support any form of state coercion.

The race industry the world over is funded largely by public money, that means taxpayers' and ratepayers' money. In other words, your money. Without state sponsorship, this poison would long since have dried up, as would the gay "rights" lobby and most of the other socialist-inspired crypto-ideologies. National Socialists and others must learn to accept the reality, that some members of the white race will fall by the wayside, and concentrate on those who can be saved.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

The way forward is a long and tortuous road, but a good starting point would be the restoration of the rule of law by lobbying and by judicious application of the civil law. Where once racial discrimination was enshrined in law, now affirmative action (or whatever name it goes under) is likewise enshrined. In other words, racial discrimination. The enforcement of "no platforms for fascists" and other nonsense has been used to emasculate all resistance. A while ago the current writer was told by the British National Party's press officer that planning law in this country now stipulates that those who apply for planning permission have "a duty to promote good relations". Those were his actual words.

Obviously such semantic drivel can and does mean anything the self-styled "anti-racist" bureaucracy wants it to mean, and can be used not only to suppress all dissent and as a means of censorship, but to promote national suicide and racial death. The sad fact is that many such seemingly innocuous policies and laws which are used ostensibly for the public benefit are used, in the first instance, to destroy the rights of unpopular groups such as the BNP, and thence to destroy the rights of all and sundry.

Those who would wish to see an end to this poison should aim to restore most of all the right of the individual to associate or not to associate with whom he or she wishes, and the right of the taxpayer and ratepayer not to be tyrannised by little Trotskies using their own money. In short, no taxation without representation.

Like I said, this will be no easy task because not only are these people totally ruthless, but because there are many agendas at work here, from Organised Zionist Jewry at one end to the organised homosexual movement at the other. Often these groups are at loggerheads with one another, but they all agree that *fascists* (3) should be banned, or even stamped out. In practice, anyone who doesn't endorse forced race-mixing wholeheartedly becomes not only a *racist* but a fascist in their eyes. As does anyone who raises objections to any of their other agendas. Some members of far right parties adopt the attitude that "Our enemies will call us Nazis whatever we do, therefore we might as well be Nazis." The only thing one can say in response to this sort of logic is that it is not very intelligent.

I will not touch on the question here as to whether or not the white race or any other race deserves to survive. I will say simply that I believe it does, and

that the members of every race and culture have the right - or even the duty - to preserve their inheritance for posterity, and let it go at that.

One leading Libertarian - whom I will not name for the obvious reason - told me that he personally finds blacks physically repulsive but that he doesn't care if whites and anyone else practise miscegenation. My views are diametrically opposed to his; there are many people I find physically repulsive - including practising miscegenists, people with facial tattoos, people who don't wash, and, most of all, homosexuals. Blacks - or persons of other races - do not enter fall into my category of personal dislikes, but personal likes and dislikes are not the same as ideology, and I accept, and so should you, that people may find other people repulsive or hateful - including you! - for no better reason than that they exist.

Notwithstanding that people can be indoctrinated and that there are acquired tastes, and so on, finding someone - or some group (4) - physically repulsive may be sad but is no more *wrong* than finding some object repulsive, because this sort of thing is largely a subjective judgment. One might just as well argue that it is *wrong* to find the taste of strawberries repulsive. I have often heard it said that many homosexuals find the thought of normal sex repulsive, and that many lesbians find the thought of men touching them repulsive. (5) In the final analysis, no one has the right to demand that homosexuals should not wallow in their perversion any more than "anti-racists" have the right to demand that certain whites should not find blacks physically repulsive. In a truly free - ie non-socialist - society, both *racists* (6) and homosexuals would have the inalienable right not only to indulge in their pet hates and perversions, but to attempt to win converts. (7) But they would not have the *right* to do so using public money. (8)

Returning now to the main subject matter of this chapter, the proposed strategy for combating socialism (ie the restoration of individual rights), this is also the correct strategy for opposing quasi-socialist mendacity in every other field of human activity besides the race industry. The increasingly interventionist style of government throughout the West has not only eroded freedom but destroyed prosperity, or even the prospect of prosperity, for countless millions of people.

In Chapter Three we discussed the case of Johnson Controls, the American company that was dragged into court because it operated a foetal protection policy. We commented at the time that such state intervention and regulation

of private business adds to the costs of producing goods and services and therefore reduces the goods and services available - the real wealth of the community. We might have added that such state intervention and regulation is repeated throughout the economy, rather than simply in the fields of so-called equal opportunities. True, this sort of thing does create jobs for bureaucrats, but they are not real jobs, and they are detrimental to the economy and society in other ways. To stay with the race industry, it is a fact is it not that many of the policies that have been implemented under pressure from these tyrants have had negative, and in some cases, disastrous, effects for race relations? Even many blacks are now sick to death about the continual carping on about *racism*. Most blacks don't want special privileges any more than they want to poke their noses in where they are not welcome. The state has no right to compel companies, and certainly not individuals, to employ, otherwise engage or to associate with people they don't want to, regardless of race. (9)

The race industry is the supreme example of socialist-oriented mischief-making, but it is far from the only one. If we are to liberate mankind from the clutches of this dreadful inhuman philosophy we must destroy the power base of international socialism totally and utterly. First and foremost this means destroying its economic power base. We must work for the repeal of all legislation which puts public money into the pockets of anti-business and anti-free enterprise pressure groups, be they the race industry, the AIDS industry, (10) the anti-smoking industry, or any of the plethora of Quangoes - most of them created, ironically, by our so-called Conservative Government - whose thinly disguised *raison d'être* is to expand their own empires by passing and enforcing more and more repressive and restrictive legislation at our expense.

The destruction of the actual repressive legislation which these monsters have enforced on society by the time honoured technique of lying through their teeth (11) will be, if anything, an even stiffer task. I have suggested that judicious application of the civil law might be one way ahead. This could be a particularly efficacious method of tackling the race industry. If *racism*, whatever is meant by that totally vacuous epithet, is such a terrible evil, then perhaps those accused of fostering it should issue a few libel writs. Or maybe they should start throwing them around like confetti? In the United States, which has constitutional guarantees of such things as freedom of speech, the tobacco industry has decided that it has finally had enough, and has launched

law suits against the Clinton Administration's attempts to destroy it under the guise of protecting the young. (12)

The struggle against socialism is, in the first instance, an ideological struggle, but no ideological struggle was ever won without a fight, and often the spilling of blood. In the words of Thomas Jefferson: "The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants." (13) For, in the final analysis, socialism is an evil, totalitarian philosophy; it has often been said that all that is necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing, unfortunately, the triumph of socialism - unlike the triumph of *fascism* - has been made possible not by the apathy of good men but by their active participation. To illustrate this point I would like to end this study with a personal reminiscence.

Epilogue: Tom Caldwell

Tom Caldwell was found dead in his home on Christmas Eve, 1994, at the young age of fifty. His death came as a shock both to myself and to many people who had known him, because although he had been desperately ill up until quite recently, all his friends and colleagues believed he was over the worst of it. Certainly he had put on weight - thanks largely to steroid treatment - and although he had long quit his post in the voluntary sector in Lewisham, he was still beavering away on a number of projects.

Who was Tom Caldwell? As I said, he was a voluntary sector worker; I first met him, around the Summer of 1987 - dates are not my strong point - and he was very helpful to me at a time in my life when I needed help. He was very helpful to a lot of other people too, including those who didn't deserve any help at all. Tom worked at a centre for the unemployed; Lewisham has a high rate of unemployment, and the centre did, and continues to do, sterling work. It has to be said though that some people are not simply unemployed but virtually unemployable, as is the character I am now about to introduce. At one time the centre where Tom worked was plagued by a series of thefts. It was even burgled at one point. Tom knew who was responsible for most of the thieving, and one day, after a portable TV set had gone missing, he threw him out.

I thought this guy was gone for good, but a short time later he was back cadging cigarettes and the like off Tom. I asked Tom why he kept letting him in and he replied simply that there was no curing some people and that one just had to do one's best for them. I've no doubt that Tom was still lending (ie giving) this guy money out of his own pocket, for his bus fare home, knowing full well that it would be spent in the pub.

At Tom's funeral early in the New Year, literally hundreds of people from all backgrounds turned out, including a lot of people I wouldn't invite into my home - and that's saying something! Tom was a very much loved and respected man, by his co-workers, by the people who used the centre, and by many people who, like the petty thief mentioned above, had been the recipient of his help, his largess, and his humanity over the years.

The point of this belated obituary is that Tom was, or considered himself to be, a committed socialist and "anti-racist". He told me on one occasion that he considered fascism to be a dangerous philosophy that needed to be suppressed. He had also been, at one time, a member of the Socialist Workers Party. (14) He hated all forms of bigotry and the Tory government in equal measure. Unlike most so-called socialists though, there was nothing doctrinaire about Tom's beliefs. He had read quite a lot of political theory, but his political beliefs sprung not from Marxism but from a belief in people, that they mattered, and that human nature was inherently good. Even though he had theoretically given up full time work, his life revolved around work, none of which was for his own benefit. He was heavily involved with a music project in a neighbouring borough right up until the end. It is no exaggeration to say that Tom was the most selfless person I have ever met, me and a lot of other people.

The other thing I remember about Tom was that he was a strong man. Not physically, certainly not after suffering for years from the appalling illness which led to the removal of his spleen, among other things. (15) Recall though the thief at the centre; Tom knew that these sort of people were weak in the spirit, and that however much kindness or humanity he, or anyone else, showed them, they would continue to steal, continue to take advantage.

What Tom didn't realise is that most socialists - certainly those who rise to the top of the pile - were not motivated by his idealism. Tom was an altruist; altruism is a belief that it is the highest good to work for others. As indeed it is. But socialists are not altruists. Lenin, Stalin, Trotsky and their successors were motivated neither by altruism nor by idealism. The man who suppressed

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

all opposition (including the socialist opposition); the man who masterminded the Tiflis Post Office robbery; the man who ordered the shooting of workers "like ducks in a pond"; the monsters who butchered fourteen thousand and more officers and intellectuals at Katyn (and then tried to palm it off on the Nazis); the men who engineered the "Cultural Revolution", and the "Killing Fields", and who ordered Tiananmen Square, were not motivated by love of their fellow man, by idealism, or by a belief that working for others is the highest ideal. Altruism is self-sacrifice; these butchers, these monsters, did not sacrifice themselves, they sacrificed, and ordered the sacrifice, of tens of millions of your fellow human beings. Is it any wonder that nowadays they prefer to call themselves anti-fascists rather than Bolsheviki?

Unfortunately, the Tom Caldwells of this world, the genuine humanitarians, the genuine idealists, the genuine altruists, have been, and continue to be taken in by, the trite slogans of the Socialist International: peace, goodwill to all men, liberating the workers, and the Universal Brotherhood of Man. This book has been written for those who seek more than slogans, who look behind the slogans, and who seek to genuinely improve the lot of the common people everywhere. The truth about socialism, like the truth about "fascism", is not difficult to find, but most socialists don't see it simply because they don't want to see it. They seek instead the revealed truth of Marx and Lenin, or the "proletarian truth" of the Bolsheviki. It is truly amazing that so many otherwise highly intelligent people from so many different backgrounds from so many different countries and at so many times, should have been so easily, and so comprehensively deceived, but to paraphrase Marx, socialism is the opium of the people. The task of Libertarians, and of this short study, is to arouse mankind from this new, opium-induced sleep.

Selected Bibliography

Abzug, Robert H.: *INSIDE THE VICIOUS HEART: AMERICANS AND THE LIBERATION OF NAZI CONCENTRATION CAMPS*, published by Oxford University Press, Oxford, (1985) & (1987).

ALL ENGLAND LAW REPORTS, (1981).

Allen, Gary with Abraham, Larry: *None Dare Call It Conspiracy*, published by Concord Press, Seal Beach, California, Third printing, (April, 1972).

Allen, Gary: *THE ROCKEFELLER FILE*, Introduction by Congressman Lawrence P. McDonald, published by '76 Press, Seal Beach, California, (February 1976).

American Hebrew newspaper, (selected issues).

American Renaissance magazine, (selected issues).

Anderson, Bridget: *BRITAIN'S SECRET SLAVES: An Investigation into the Plight of Overseas Domestic Workers in the United Kingdom*, published by Anti-Slavery International & Kalayaan and the Migrant Domestic Workers, London, (1993).

Anonymous: *AN ACCOUNT OF THE Murder of a Female Negro, Who was Flogged to Death by order of an UNMERCIFUL CAPTAIN...Shewing the Iniquity of the Slave Trade...*, printed by J. Evans, London, (c1810).

Antonio, Gene: *THE AIDS COVER-UP? The Real and Alarming Facts about AIDS*, published by Ignatius Press, San Francisco, Second edition, (1987).

Baron, Alexander: *EYSENCK AND THE NAZIS: Another "Searchlight" Smear Exposed And Refuted*, published by Anglo-Hebrew Publishing, London, (1994).

Baron, Alexander: *HOLOCAUST DENIAL: NEW NAZI LIE or NEW INQUISITION? A Defence Of Free Inquiry And The Necessity Of Rewriting History*, published by Anglo-Hebrew Publishing, London, (January 1995).

Baron, Alexander: *How The Searchlight Organisation Incites Hatred Against Jews: A Fresh Look At The Scapegoat Theory Of Anti-Semitism And The World Zionist Conspiracy - with the full text of the "Gable Memorandum"*, published by Anglo-Hebrew Publishing, London, (July 1994).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Baron, Alexander: *LIARS OUGHT TO HAVE GOOD MEMORIES: The True, Unsanitised Story Of "Searchlight" Mole Ray Hill with a critique of The Other Face of Terror*, published by InfoText Manuscripts, London, (August, 1994).

Bates, Stephen and Donovan, Patrick: *MPs to quiz gas chief over pay*, published in the *Guardian*, December 16, 1994, page 1.

Beaty, John: *The Iron Curtain Over America*, published by Wilkinson, Dallas, (1951).

Belisario, A.M.: *THE TRIAL OF ARTHUR HODGE, ESQ...AT THE Island of Tortola, ON THE 25TH APRIL, 1811...*, [as recorded by A.M. Belisario and certified by Richard Hetherington], printed for John Harding, London, (1811).

Bilbo, Senator Theodore G.: *TAKE YOUR CHOICE - SEPARATION OR MONGRELIZATION*, published by Historical Review Press U.S.A., Decatur, Georgia, 2nd Impression, (1980).

The Blackshirt newspaper, (selected issues).

Blackley, Horace: *LIFE OF JOHN WILKES*, published by John Lane, London, (1917).

Bolsover, Philip: *No Colour Bar for Britain*, published by the Communist Party of Great Britain, London, (1955).

Boxing Monthly, (selected issues).

Boxing News, (selected issues).

Branden, Barbara: *THE PASSION OF AYN RAND*, published by W.H. Allen, London, (1987).

British Fascists Ltd: *The British Lion*, (selected issues).

British Fascists Ltd: *THE FASCIST BULLETIN: The only Organ of the British Fascists*, (selected issues).

British Fascists Ltd: *The Fascist Gazette*, (selected issues).

Broad, William & Wade, Nicholas: *BETRAYERS OF THE TRUTH: Fraud and Deceit in Science*, published by Oxford University Press, Oxford, (1985).

Broers, Alec: *Choices for tomorrow's chips*, published in the *New Scientist*, No 1817, 18 April '92, pages 23-7.

Butz, A.R.: *The Hoax Of The Twentieth Century*, published by Historical Review Press, Brighton, Sussex, Second Edition, (1977).

Chesterton, A.K.: *THE NEW UNHAPPY LORDS: AN EXPOSURE OF POWER POLITICS*, published by Candour Publishing, London, (July 1965), and Fourth Revised Edition, 2nd Printing, published by Candour Publishing, Hampshire, (1975).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Chicago Defender newspaper (selected issues for 1936).

Chirimuuta, Richard & Chirimuuta, Rosalind: *AIDS, AFRICA AND RACISM*, New and revised edition, published by Free Association Books, London, (1989).

Cole, G.D.H.: *A HISTORY OF THE LABOUR PARTY FROM 1914*, published by London, Routledge & Kegan Paul, (1948).

Collier, Dr Joe: *The Health Conspiracy: How Doctors, The Drug Industry And The Government Undermine Our Health*, published by Century Hutchinson, London, (1989).

Cox, Earnest Sevier: *LINCOLN'S NEGRO POLICY*, published by the Noon-tide Press, Los Angeles, (1968).

Cross, Colin: *THE FASCISTS IN BRITAIN*, published by Barrie and Rockliff, London, (1961).

Daily Express, London, (selected issues).

Daily Sketch newspaper, London, (selected issues).

Delmer, Sefton: *Black Boomerang: AN AUTOBIOGRAPHY*, (Volume Two), published by Secker & Warburg, London, (1962).

Delmer, Sefton: *Trail Sinister: AN AUTOBIOGRAPHY* (Volume One), published by Secker & Warburg, London, (1961).

Delph, Edward William: *The Silent Community: Public Homosexual Encounters*, published by Sage Publications, London, (1978).

Denning, Right Honourable Sir Alfred (later Lord): *FREEDOM UNDER THE LAW*, published by Stevens & Sons, London, (1949).

Donovan, Patrick, (see entry for Bates, Stephen).

Douglas, C.H.: *Social Credit*, published by the Institute of Economic Democracy, (Douglas Centenary Edition), published by Bloomfield Books, Sudbury, Suffolk, (1979).

Douglas, C.H.: *THE MONOPOLY OF CREDIT*, Introduction by Geoffrey Dobbs, published by Bloomfield Books, Sudbury, Suffolk, (1979).

Dynes, Wayne R.: (Editor): *Encyclopedia of Homosexuality*, published by St James Press, London, (1990).

The Economist, London, (selected issues).

Encyclopaedia Britannica, *Macropaedia* and *Micropaedia*, various editions.

Encyclopedia Americana International Edition, published by Americana Corporation, Washington, D.C., (1977). 30 volumes.

Evening Standard newspaper, London, (selected issues).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Eysenck, Hans: *Rebel With A Cause*, published by W.H. Allen, London, (1990).
- Fakhry, Marcel: *LIBYA: Gadhafi Human Rights Award Given To the Fight Against AIDS in Africa*, published in *Spare Rib*, July 1992, pages 46-7. *Financial Times*, (selected issues).
- FitzGibbon, Louis: *Katyn A Crime Without Parallel*, published by the Noontide Press, Torrance, California, (1979).
- Foot, Paul: *THE CASE FOR SOCIALISM: WHAT THE SOCIALIST WORKERS PARTY STANDS FOR*, published by the Socialist Workers Party, London, (July 1990).
- George, John and Wilcox, Laird: *Nazis, Communists, Klansmen, and Others on the Fringe: POLITICAL EXTREMISM IN AMERICA*, published by Prometheus Books, Buffalo, New York, (1992).
- Glazebrook, P.R.: *Blackstone's Statutes on CRIMINAL LAW 1994-5*, 4th Edition, published by Blackstone Press, London, (1994).
- Gorman, Teresa, MP, (see North, Richard).
- Griffin, G. Edward: *THE FEARFUL MASTER: A SECOND LOOK AT THE UNITED NATIONS*, published by Western Islands, Belmont, Massachusetts, (1964).
- Grimstad, William: *THE SIX MILLION RECONSIDERED: Is the 'Nazi Holocaust' Story a Zionist Propaganda Ploy?*, published by Historical Review Press, Chapel Ascote, Ladbroke, Southam, Warks, (1979).
- Harwood, Richard [pseudonym of Richard Verrall (and others?)]: *Did Six Million Really Die? The Truth At Last*, also known as *Six Million Lost And Found*, published by Historical Review Press, (various editions).
- Hayek, F.A.: *The Constitution of Liberty*, published by the University of Chicago Press, Chicago, (1960).
- Hayek, F.A.: *THE ROAD TO SERFDOM*, published by George Routledge & Sons, London, (1944).
- Herd, Gilbert, PhD, (Editor): *Gay and Lesbian Youth*, published by Haworth Press, New York, (1989).
- Hitler, Adolf: *THE TESTAMENT OF ADOLF HITLER The Hitler-Bormann Documents February-April 1945*, Edited by François Genoud, Translated from the German by Colonel R.H. Stevens, Introduction by H.R. Trevor-Roper, published by Icon Books, London, (1962).
- Hoar, William P.: *ARCHITECTS OF CONSPIRACY: An Intriguing History*, published by Western Islands, Boston, (1984).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Hollander, Paul: *POLITICAL PILGRIMS: Travels of Western Intellectuals to the Soviet Union, China, and Cuba 1928-1978*, published by Harper Colophon, Harpers & Row, London, (1983).

Hyde, Douglas: *I Believed*, published by William Heinemann, London, (1950).
The Independent newspaper, including the *Independent On Sunday*, London, (selected issues).

Institute of Contemporary History/Wiener Library: *Wiener Library Bulletin*, (selected issues).

Institute of Jewish Affairs: *Patterns Of Prejudice*, (selected issues).

Institute of Race Relations: *Roots of racism*, London, (1982).

INVESTORS CHRONICLE, London, selected issues for 1995.

Irving, David: *Churchill's War: The Struggle For Power*, published by Veritas, Bullsbook, Western Australia, (1987).

Irving, David: *HITLER'S WAR*, published by Focal Point Publications, London, (1991).

Jaubert, Alain: *MAKING PEOPLE DISAPPEAR An Amazing Chronicle of Photographic Deception*, published by Pergamon-Brassey's International Defense Publishers, Inc, McLean, Virginia, (1989).

Jewish Chronicle newspaper, London, (selected issues).

Johnston, Sir Harry H. K.C.B.: *British Central Africa: AN ATTEMPT TO GIVE SOME ACCOUNT OF A PORTION OF THE TERRITORIES UNDER BRITISH INFLUENCE NORTH OF THE ZAMBEZI*, published by Methuen, London, (1897).

Jordan, Colin: *FRAUDULENT CONVERSION: The Myth Of Moscow's Change Of Heart*, published by the Britons, London, (1955).

Knightley, Philip: *THE FIRST CASUALTY: From the Crimea to Vietnam: The War Correspondent as Hero, Propagandist, and Myth Maker*, published by Quartet Books paperback edition, London, (1978).

Labour Left Briefing (formerly Labour Briefing), selected issues.

Lee, Albert: *Henry Ford and the Jews*, published by Stein and Day, New York, (1980).

Lenin: *Collected Works*. (1)

Lenin, VI., (Edited by E. Varga, L. Mendelsohn): IMPERIALISM, THE HIGHEST STAGE OF CAPITALISM, published by Lawrence & Wishart, London, (1939).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Lenin, Nikolai (ie V.I. Ulianov): *"Left Wing" Communism: An Infantile Disorder*, published by the Communist Party of Great Britain, London, (1920).

Lenin (V.I. Ulianov): *THE STATE AND REVOLUTION: Marxist teaching on the State and the task of the Proletariat in the Revolution*, published by the British Socialist Party, London, (October 1919).

Moore, Patrick: *THE STORY OF ASTRONOMY*, published by Macdonald and Jane's, London, Fifth Revised Edition, (1977).

New Humanist magazine, (selected issues).

New York Times newspaper, (selected issues).

North, Richard & Gorman, Teresa, MP: *Chickengate*, published by the IEA Health and Welfare Unit, London, (1990).

OBITUARIES FROM THE TIMES 1951-1960, published by Newspaper Archive Developments, Reading, (1979).

O'Donnell, Bernard: *LEON TROTSKY CURSED BY FATHER Trail of Terrorist*, published in the *Empire News*, Sunday August 25, 1940, page 5.

Pendell, Elmer: Ph.D.: *SEX VERSUS CIVILIZATION*, published by the Noontide Press, Los Angeles, California, (1967).

The People, newspaper, London, (selected issues).

Phillips, Raymond: *TRIAL OF JOSEF KRAMER AND FORTY-FOUR OTHERS (The Belsen Trial)*, (Editor), Foreword by the Right. Hon. Lord Jowitt, published by William Hodge, London, (1949).

Pike, Henry R. *A HISTORY OF COMMUNISM IN SOUTH AFRICA*, published by Christian Mission International of South Africa, Germiston, South Africa, Second Edition [Revised and enlarged], (1988).

Pine, Lisa: *HASHUDE AN EXPERIMENT IN NAZI 'ASOCIAL' POLICY*, published in *History Today*, July 1995, pages 37-43.

Pirie, Madsen: *THE BOOK OF THE FALLACY: A training manual for intellectual subversives*, published by Routledge & Kegan Paul, London, (1985).

Pool, James & Pool, Suzanne: *WHO FINANCED HITLER: The Secret Funding of Hitler's Rise to Power 1919-1933*, published by Macdonald and Jane's/Futura, London, (1979).

Public Record Office, Kew: selected files including British Fascist papers, miscellaneous Home Office files and Special Branch reports.

Quest, Caroline, (Editor): *Equal Opportunities: A Feminist Fallacy*, published by the IEA Health and Welfare Unit, London, (1992).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Quigley, Professor Carroll: *TRAGEDY AND HOPE: A History of THE WORLD in Our Time*, Second Printing, Angriff Press, Los Angeles, (1974).

Rand, Ayn: *THE VIRTUE OF SELFISHNESS: A New Concept of Egoism*, with additional articles by Nathaniel Branden, published by New American Library, (1964).

Rand, Ayn, Peikoff, Leonard (Editor): *The Voice of Reason: Essays in Objectivist Thought*, published by New American Library, (1989).

Revel, Jean-François: *THE FLIGHT FROM TRUTH: The Reign of Deceit in the Age of Information*, Translated from the French by Curtis Cate, published by Random House, New York, (1991).

Robertson, Wilmot: *The Dispossessed Majority*, Second Revised Edition, Fourth Paperback Printing, published by Howard Allen, Cape Canaveral, (1976).

Rockwell, George Lincoln: *WHITE POWER*, (publisher uncredited), Second Edition, (September 1977).

Rockwell, Llewellyn H. Jr, (Editor): *THE FREE MARKET READER Essays in the Economics of Liberty*, published by The Ludwig von Mises Institute, Burlingame, California, (1988).

SA Times, (selected issues).

Schwarz, Dr Fred: *The Heart, Mind and Soul of COMMUNISM-A LECTURE*, published by the English Consultative Committee of the International Council of Christian Churches, (1957).

Schwarz, Dr Fred: *What Is Communism?, Communist Dialectic and Communist Recruitment*. [This is a series of tapes published by the Christian Mission to the Communist World, Bromley, Kent, (undated), under the generic title *What Is Communism?*].

Schwarz, Dr Fred: *You Can Trust The Communists*, published by Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, N.J. Second Printing, (October 1960). *Searchlight* magazine, London, (various issues).

Shub, David N.: *LENIN*, published by Penguin, Harmondsworth, Middlesex, [a Pelican book], (1966).

Smith, Adam: *The Wealth Of Nations*, published by Penguin English Library, (1982).

Socialist Party of Great Britain: *SOCIALIST STUDIES NO. 16*, (undated but published early 1995).

Socialist Worker newspaper, (selected issues).

Socialist Worker: *THE CASE AGAINST IMMIGRATION CONTROLS - SOCIALIST WORKER POCKET PAMPHLET NO. 6*, London, (c1978).

Sowell, Thomas: *CIVIL RIGHTS: Rhetoric or Reality?*, published by William Morrow, New York, (1984).

Spearhead magazine, (selected issues).

Stalin, Joseph: *PROBLEMS OF LENINISM*, published by Foreign Languages Publishing House, Moscow, (1945).

Steffgen, Kent H.: *The Bondage of the Free: A Critical Examination of the misnamed "civil rights" cause from the Civil War Through the Cold War*, published by Vanguard Books, Berkeley, California, (1966).

Stoddard, Lothrop: *THE RISING TIDE OF COLOR AGAINST WHITE WORLD-SUPREMACY*, published by Chapman and Hall, London, (1920).

Sunday Times newspaper, London, (selected issues).

Sutton, Antony C: *NATIONAL SUICIDE: Military Aid to the Soviet Union*, published by Arlington House, New Rochelle, New York, Fourth printing, (June 1974).

Sutton, Antony C.: *The Best Enemy Money Can Buy*, Foreword by North, Gary, Ph.D: published by Liberty House Press, Billings, Montana, (1986).

Sutton, Antony C: *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, published by Arlington House, New Rochelle, N.Y., (1974).

Sutton, Antony C: *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler*, published by '76 Press, Seal Beach, California, (1976).

Tame, Chris R.: *"JUNK SCIENCE" IN ACTION: CRITICAL NOTES ON THE ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY (EPA)*, published by FOREST, London, (June 1992).

Teenager receives life sentence for boy's murder, published in *News Shopper*, March 3, 1993, page 4.

Thayer, George: *THE BRITISH POLITICAL FRINGE: A Profile*, published by Anthony Blond, London, (1965).

The Right Times, (selected issues).

Thurlow, Richard C: *FASCISM IN BRITAIN A History, 1918-1985*, published by Basil Blackwell, Oxford, (1987).

Times newspaper, London, (selected issues).

Tingle, Rachel: *GAY LESSONS: How Public Funds are used to promote Homosexuality among Children and Young People*, published by Pickwick Books, London, (1986).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Trotsky, Leon: *MY LIFE: An Attempt at an Autobiography*, published by Charles Scribner's Sons, New York, (1930).

Trotsky, Leon: *THE REVOLUTION BETRAYED: WHAT IS THE SOVIET UNION AND WHERE IS IT GOING?*, Translated by Max Eastman, published by Doubleday, Doran, Garden City, N.Y., (1937).

Tse, Dr K.K.: *MARKS & SPENCER: Anatomy of Britain's Most Efficiently Managed Company*, published by Pergamon, Oxford, (1985).

Universal Jewish Encyclopedia, (10 volumes). (2)

Veale, F.J.P.: *ADVANCE TO BARBARISM: The Development of Total Warfare From Serajevo to Hiroshima*, published by the Institute for Historical Review, Torrance, California, (1979).

Veale, F.J.P.: *Crimes Discreetly Veiled*, published by the Institute for Historical Review, (1979).

Verrall, Richard, (see under Harwood, Richard).

Wade, Nicholas, (see entry for Broad, William).

Walendy, Udo: *Forged War Crimes Malign The German Nation*, published by Verlag für Volkstum und Zeitgeschichtsforschung D-4973 Vlotho/Weser, (1979).

Weyl, Nathaniel: *Karl Marx: Racist*, published by Arlington House, New York, (1979).

Whitakers' Almanack, published by Whitaker, London, (selected editions).

White, Dr Margaret: *TWO MILLION SILENT KILLINGS: THE TRUTH ABOUT ABORTION*, published by Marshall Pickering, Basingstoke, Hants, (1987).

Wilcox, Laird: *CRYING WOLF: Hate Crime Hoaxes In America*, published by Laird Wilcox Editorial Research Services, Olathe, Kansas, (1994).

Wilcox, Laird (see entry for George, John).

Willan, Philip: *PUPPETMASTERS: The political use of terrorism in Italy*, published Constable, London, (1991).

Wolf, Marvin J.: *The Japanese Conspiracy: The Plot To Dominate Industry Worldwide - and how to deal with it*, published by New English Library, Sevenoaks, Kent, (1984).

World Jewish Congress: *World Jewry: THE REVIEW OF THE WORLD JEWISH CONGRESS*, (selected issues).

Yat-sen, Dr. Sun: *SAN MIN CHU I: THE THREE PRINCIPLES OF THE PEOPLE*, With Two Supplementary Chapters By Chiang Kai-shek, Translated

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

into English by Frank W. Price, published by China Publishing Company, Taipei, (Printing undated).

Yat-sen, Dr. Sun: *The Three Principles of the People*, Abridged from the translation by Frank W. Price, published by China Publishing Company, Taipei, (1981).

Notes And References

Chapter One: What Are We Talking About?

(1) For the record, in general I spell socialism (and socialist) with a small s and communism (and communist) with a small c. Generally I spell fascism (and fascist) with a small f. However, when I am referring to the terms specifically rather than generically, I capitalise. The words Nazi and Nazism I always spell with capital letters because they are always proper nouns.

(2) Throughout this work I have used the words communist and socialist more or less interchangeably. This is a point that is hardly worth debating. True, there are *mild* socialists - David Irving once referred to himself as a *mild fascist* - when I refer to socialists I mean, generally, people who accept all the major tenets of socialist philosophy, in particular the total state control and ownership of the means of production, and the concepts of class war and proletarian dictatorship.

(3) The following information on Trotsky, which is non-contentious, was culled from the *Encyclopedia Americana International Edition*, 1977. The entry *TROTSKY*, can be found in Volume 27, pages 157-8.

(4) See pages 58-9.

(5) *You Can Trust The Communists*, by Dr Fred Schwarz, published by Prentice-Hall, Englewood Cliffs, N.J. Second Printing, (October 1960), page 43. According to Schwarz, Trotsky was not a Menshevik either, and hovered somewhere between the two factions. For the record, Schwarz analyses of the intellectual perversion known as Marxism are amongst the finest ever written.

(6) *LEON TROTSKY CURSED BY FATHER Trail of Terrorist*, by Bernard O'Donnell, published in the *Empire News*, Sunday August 25, 1940, page 5.

(7) Pollitt was the son of a boiler shop worker. See for example *OBITUARIES FROM THE TIMES 1951-1960*, published by Newspaper Archive Developments, Reading, (1979), page 579.

(8) Castro is a doctor of law; Mao tse-Tung was student-librarian at the National University of Peking; Chou en-Li was the son of a wealthy aristocrat who was converted to communism when studying at a French university.

(9) Ali once referred to himself as *an Asian!*

Chapter Two: Money, Profit And Wealth

(1) From *The Inverted Moral Priorities*, published originally in the *Ayn Rand Letter*, July 15, 1974, but quoted here from *The Voice of Reason: Essays in Objectivist Thought*, by Ayn Rand, Edited by Leonard Peikoff, published by New American Library, (1989), page 274.

(2) Widely reported in all mainstream news media at the time, but see for example *SHARE AND SHARE ALIKE KEEPS WEALTH FLOWING*, published in the *INVESTORS CHRONICLE*, 7-12 April, 1995, page 9.

(3) Which must have cost a staggering amount of money.

(4) This is a famous quote and is taken from a speech made at West Chester, Pennsylvania, October 21, 1964. I am informed that these words were probably written by his speech writer Karl Hess.

(5) Again, see pages 58-9.

(6) I have a soft spot for Mr Gates; this book would not have been possible without him!

(7) *THE STORY OF ASTRONOMY*, by Patrick Moore, published by Macdonald and Jane's, London, Fifth Revised Edition, (1977), page 111.

(8) Moore, *The Story Of Astronomy*, page 111, (ibid). Sir William Herschel (1738-1822) was Royal Astronomer (not Astronomer Royal); it was he who discovered the planet Uranus; his son, Sir John Frederick William Herschel (1792-1871), was also a famous astronomer.

(9) Moore, *The Story Of Astronomy*, page 114, (ibid).

(10) In 1977, (ie the date Moore's book was published), [Moore, *The Story Of Astronomy*, page 114, (ibid)].

(11) Moore, *The Story Of Astronomy*, page 117, (ibid).

(12) Moore, *The Story Of Astronomy*, page 118, (ibid).

(13) For an alternative view of the philanthropy of Andrew Carnegie and John D. Rockefeller (and his heirs), the reader is referred to *ARCHITECTS OF CONSPIRACY: An Intriguing History*, by William P. Hoar, published by Western Islands, Boston, (1984); and to two books in particular by the American conspiracy theorist Gary Allen: *None Dare Call It Conspiracy*, (written with Larry Abraham) and published by Concord Press, Seal Beach, California, Third printing, (April, 1972); and *THE ROCKEFELLER FILE*, published by '76 Press, Seal Beach, California, (February 1976).

(14) FOREST argues that the organisation is funded by public subscription and by donations from Britain's "free enterprise tobacco companies"! Unlike ASH, it does not receive a penny from the state.

(15) In reality, the ruling elite that controlled the state.

(16) Outside the ring!

(17) Throughout history the state has outlawed universal suffrage, the belief that the Earth is spherical, the theory of evolution, non-state approved religions and all manner of *heresies*, alcohol, homosexuality, pornography (in the broadest sense of the word), IQ tests, and various kinds of music. It has enshrined in law slavery, child labour, the subjection of women, and all manner of other iniquities. This list could be extended greatly.

(18) Change and progress are of course two entirely disparate entities, but the point should be taken.

(19) Certain medical charities have become notorious for their backing of terrorist groups in Africa in the struggle against so-called *racism*. On a humbler scale, in 1995 the current writer found a so-called community project in North London that was selling hate literature in its shop, including one publication which incited the murder of a government minister and another which gloated over the murders of three French policemen. Needless to say I reported this to the authorities.

(20) The American Conservative Gary Allen (among others) has suggested that certain super-rich families set up foundations not primarily for charitable purposes but to preserve and compound their own wealth tax free while imposing a progressive taxation on the wealth of their competitors. [See in particular *None Dare Call It Conspiracy* and *The Rockefeller File*, (op cit)].

(21) It would very likely make the problem worse, because a state monopoly of credit, as with a state monopoly of anything else, is likely to be even more inefficient than the admittedly, already corrupt system of debt servicing.

(22) *The Monopoly of Credit*, by C.H. Douglas, 4th Edition, Bloomfield Books, Sudbury, Suffolk, (1979), page 29. It is clear from this that by "profit" Douglas doesn't mean simply financial reward. For example, most people will help a blind man across a busy road without asking, some simply because it is the right thing to do, others, it might be said find it "profitable" to help a fellow human being in need, ie it makes them feel good.

(23) In his 1944 study *THE ROAD TO SERFDOM* (page 89), F.A. Hayek attributes this quote to Trotsky, 1937. In a footnote relating to the reference on page 137 of *The Constitution of Liberty*, published by the University of Chicago Press, London, (1960), he attributes the same quote to Trotsky in *The Revolution Betrayed* New York, (1937), page 76. I have read *The Revolution Betrayed* pretty much cover to cover, and as far as I can tell, this quote doesn't appear anywhere in the book. It is possible therefore that Trotsky did not actually write these words, but they are certainly consistent with his ideology, and if he didn't write them, then certainly he, Lenin and Stalin, would all three of them have heartily approved of their sentiments for they are very much in the spirit of the monstrous philosophy which is socialism.

Chapter Three: Socialism, Minorities And Worthy Causes

(1) *Karl Marx: Racist*, by Nathaniel Weyl, published by Arlington House, New York, (1979), page 126.

(2) There are variations on this.

(3) Weyl, *Karl Marx: Racist*, page 126, (op cit). Weyl gives this as "Workers of the world unite! You have nothing to lose but your chains and a world to gain!"

(4) *TRAGEDY AND HOPE: A History of THE WORLD in Our Time*, by Carroll Quigley, Second Printing, Angriff Press, Los Angeles, (1974), page 375.

(5) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 376, (ibid).

(6) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 380, (ibid).

(7) Michael Marks was a Jewish refugee who, fleeing from pogroms in Russian Poland, adopted this name on his arrival in England. His real name

was something hideously unpronounceable. The illiterate Marks started his working life as a peddler, humping a pack on his back across the Yorkshire Dales, later he opened a market stall and the business mushroomed. Tom Spencer bought into the business for £300 and the rest is history. There are several informative biographies of the Marks & Spencer organisation.

(8) *MARKS & SPENCER: Anatomy of Britain's Most Efficiently Managed Company*, by Dr K.K. Tse, published by Pergamon, Oxford, (1985), page 175.

(9) Again, it is ironic that most charities are run by professional bureaucrats whose first commitment is that of dispersing the wealth of the rich. Into their own pockets! Anyone who has seen some of the lucrative posts certain charities advertise in such newspapers as the *Guardian* will know exactly what I mean.

(10) Tse, *Marks & Spencer*, pages 190-1, (op cit).

(11) Tse, *Marks & Spencer*, page 183, (ibid).

(12) I am certainly not saying that such employers do not exist; I have ample personal experience of this from my youth, and I can tell the reader that it is not necessarily the case that the bigger the capitalist the meaner he is.

(13) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, pages 380-1, (op cit).

(14) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, pages 382, (ibid).

(15) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, pages 381, (ibid).

(16) Quoted from the front of *THE FIRST CASUALTY: From the Crimea to Vietnam: The War Correspondent as Hero, Propagandist, and Myth Maker*, by Philip Knightley, Quartet Books paperback edition, London, (1978). Although this actual quote was made as recently as 1917, the sentiment is known to date from at least 1758, and, doubtless, some Roman or Greek pundit said much the same thing. Interestingly, Trotsky himself made a similar comment in his book *MY LIFE: An Attempt at an Autobiography*, which was published in 1930. On page 284 he says "Never before did people lie as much as they did during the 'great war for liberty.'"

(17) An antinomian was originally one who maintained that the moral law is not binding on Christians. The word is taken from a German sect of 1535. See *The Oxford English Dictionary*, Second Edition, published by Clarendon Press, Oxford, (1989), Volume 1, page 528.

(18) Personal communication to the author dated 31 January 1994.

(19) There is a distinction between fascism and National Socialism, and purists such as the British Nazi leader Colin Jordan find the blurring of the two ideologies offensive, but we are concerned here only with generalities.

(20) *Universal Jewish Encyclopedia*, Volume 8, pages 68-9, (1942).

(21) It is conveniently forgotten today, but the "fully socialistic" South African Labour Party was initially a staunch advocate of "White Socialism". For a detailed discussion of the true nature of socialism in South Africa the reader is referred to the excellent book *A HISTORY OF COMMUNISM IN SOUTH AFRICA*, by Henry R. Pike, published by Christian Mission International of South Africa, Germiston, South Africa, Second Edition [Revised and enlarged], (1988). See in particular Chapter Five.

(22) But if they did that, they wouldn't be socialists!

(23) *Encyclopedia of Homosexuality*, Edited by Wayne R. Dynes, published by St James Press, London, (1990), Volume 2, page 773, (ibid).

(24) Dynes, *Encyclopedia of Homosexuality*, Volume 2, page 773, (ibid).

(25) The wording may vary, in particular the second line may read "Thuggery, buggery, murder and war!" [Thanks to Nick Griffin and to the Mosley Archive].

(26) One homosexual activist actually said "Don't call us AIDS victims. AIDS is not my weakness. AIDS is my strength." [*THE AIDS COVER-UP? The Real and Alarming Facts about AIDS*, by Gene Antonio, published by Ignatius Press, San Francisco, Second edition, (1987), page 33].

(27) One of these oppressed *minorities* is women, who make up 51% of the adult population!

(28) In socialist dogma, anyone who isn't white can be and very often is labelled black. Including ethnic Chinese!

(29) *Gays* and lesbians in their terminology.

(30) To discriminate means to choose; choosing positively to do one thing is exactly the same as choosing not to do another.

(31) This is not to say that there is no such thing as racial bigotry, for example; such things obviously exist and are at times enshrined in law, or they may be institutional or personal. But the correct solution is to remove discriminatory legislation and thereby allow individuals, companies and institutions to practice discrimination in the market place where they will both reap the rewards and pay the penalties for their behaviour.

(32) Whatever is meant by that totally vacuous term.

(33) *Asians show the way*, published in *The New Standard* (CLOSING PRICES), May 18, 1981, page 5. (The paper changed its name briefly but it has always been known as the *Evening Standard*).

(34) *The Bondage of the Free: A Critical Examination of the misnamed "civil rights" cause from the Civil War Through the Cold War*, by Kent H. Steffgen, published by Vanguard Books, Berkeley, California, (1966), pages 170-1.

(35) For a full discussion of this, the reader is referred to the essay *Fetal Protection, Women's Rights, and Freedom of Contract*, by Ellen Frankel Paul, in *Equal Opportunities: A Feminist Fallacy*, Edited by Caroline Quest, published by the IEA Health and Welfare Unit, London, (1992). This quote is taken from pages 42-3.

(36) See in particular the lunacy of Béla Kun, page 41.

(37) While planning permission may sound like red tape, if a company were planning to build a glue factory or a nuclear power plant at the bottom of your garden, you might like to have a say in it.

(38) *LENIN*, by David Shub, published by Penguin, Harmondsworth, Middlesex, [a Pelican book], (1966), page 177.

Chapter Four: The Rule Of Law

(1) It is important for the reader to realise that this is a fundamental tenet of their dogma, although, for obvious reasons, it is one they will not readily admit.

(2) From *What Is Communism*, a lecture by Dr Fred Schwarz, published as a tape by the Christian Mission to the Communist World. Dr Schwarz was at one time a practising M.D. in Australia; later he became an anti-communist lecturer in the United States. He has lectured and published extensively on communism/socialism.

(3) This quote (italicised in the original) is actually taken from Joseph Stalin's book *PROBLEMS OF LENINISM*, published by Foreign Languages Publishing House, Moscow, (1945), page 43.

Stalin credits this definition to Lenin, in his study *The State And Revolution*. I consulted the English translation of this work. [Its full title is *THE STATE AND REVOLUTION: Marxist teaching on the State and the task of the Proletariat in the Revolution*, by V.I. Ulianov (N. Lenin). One English language edition was published in London by the British Socialist Party in October 1919. Inciden-

tally, Lenin was the founder of the Communist Party of Great Britain]. However, it appears to have lost something in translation as I have been unable to locate this actual quote either in the above or in any of Lenin's turgid prose. It is though a faithful definition, and if Lenin himself didn't use these exact words, he would certainly have endorsed them, and indeed he put them into practice, as we shall see in due course.

(4) *The Constitution of Liberty*, by F.A. Hayek, published by the University of Chicago Press, London, (1960), page 154.

(5) The following is extracted from *Blackstone's Statutes on CRIMINAL LAW 1994-5*, 4th Edition, by P.R. Glazebrook, published by Blackstone Press, London, (1994), page 11: "INFANTICIDE ACT 1938 'Where a woman by any wilful act or omission causes the death of her child being a child under the age of twelve months, but at the time of the act or omission the balance of her mind was disturbed...'", etc.

(6) Hayek, *The Constitution Of Liberty*, page 155, (op cit). In practice it is a lot more complicated than that because if the state were to prosecute every alleged breach of every law the courts would be swamped. The facts that the police will sometimes caution rather than prosecute trivial offences and that the Crown Prosecution Service will sometimes decide not to proceed with prosecutions which they believe have little chance of succeeding, does not, in either case, constitute a breach of the rule of law.

(7) This quote is very well-known:

"Government is not reason;
it is not eloquence;
it is force! Like fire,
it is a dangerous servant
and a fearful master!"

Taken here from the inside dust cover of *THE FEARFUL MASTER: A SECOND LOOK AT THE UNITED NATIONS*, by G. Edward Griffin, published by Western Islands, Belmont, Massachusetts, (1964).

(8) Schwarz, *What Is Communism*. There are actually three tapes in this series under the generic title *What Is Communism?* They are *What Is Communism?*, *Communist Dialectic* and *Communist Recruitment*. Doubtless they are, or were

at one time, available in pamphlet form, although I have been unable to find a printed source for this quote.

(9) The well-publicised case of Los Angeles motorist Rodney King is a stark reminder of how difficult it is to bring a successful prosecution against the police, even with overwhelming evidence of improper behaviour. King's police assailants battered him 56 times in 81 seconds, and were caught on video, yet they were still acquitted by a jury. If it hadn't been for the special circumstances of the case - and the riots that followed the acquittal - the retrial of the officers (which was double jeopardy in all but name), and subsequent convictions of two of them, would never have come about. And if the assault hadn't been captured on video, it is doubtful if King's assailants would even have been charged. [On the beating, the acquittal and the riots that followed see for example the *Times*, May 1, 1992].

(10) A corollary of this is that as soon as they start talking about conspiracies they can be - and usually are - written off as cranks and the sources of their grievances are never even mentioned, much less critically examined.

(11) This information on the *Magna Carta* and *habeas corpus* was extracted from the *Encyclopaedia Britannica, Micropaedia*, (1994), Volume 7, pages 673-6.

(12) After the Guildford Four, Birmingham Six and many other terrorist and non-terrorist cases, public outcry and concern amongst politicians and lawyers has led to a new mind-set in this field. It is now no longer possible for the police to kick the shit out of suspects, beat confessions out of them, plant evidence on them and do what the hell they like, at least not on the scale they once did, and certainly not in serious cases. The mandatory taping of police interrogations and other provisions under new civil liberties legislation has made miscarriages of justice far more unlikely. (They also protect the police against malicious complaints, to some extent). There have been cries that because of this the guilty are walking free, but that's too bad. Far better the guilty walk than the innocent are gaoled.

(13) The above is extracted from the *ALL ENGLAND LAW REPORTS*, Volume 2, 1981, pages 612-5, *R v Holmes* (Donaldson LJ).

(14) Obviously there will have to be some changes in the wording of the law, but not in the dispensation of it. For example, the phrase "No bailiff shall in future put anyone to trial upon his own bare word, without reliable witnesses produced for this purpose" was written before the advent of forensic science: fingerprint, DNA, voiceprint, and other such evidence; all these can now be

used as evidence to secure reliable convictions, but the principle that there should be reliable witnesses - be they human or mechanical - has stood the test of time.

(15) The fact that a man has an expensive lawyer does not mean that he will automatically be better represented than someone on legal aid.

(16) *LIFE OF JOHN WILKES*, by Horace Bleackley, published by John Lane, London, (1917), page 93.

(17) Bleackley, *Life Of John Wilkes*, page 94, (ibid).

(18) Bleackley, *Life Of John Wilkes*, page 102, (ibid).

(19) According to one source, Prynne was "A bigoted pamphleteer" who published over two hundred polemics, including against the Jews. "In 1637 he lost his ears a second time (!) having had them 'sewed on again'". [*Forgeries Preceding the Protocols*, by Walter Hart Blumenthal, published in the *American Hebrew*, January 21, 1921, page 298].

(20) Bleackley, *Life Of John Wilkes*, page 110, (op cit).

(21) Bleackley, *Life Of John Wilkes*, page 138, (ibid).

(22) Briefly the government of Abraham Lincoln had printed money to finance the American Civil War. The other alternatives were to tax it or to borrow from the banking system at usurious rates. The current writer is of the opinion that Lincoln did the right thing, and that all democratically elected governments should have the right to print their own money and mint their own coin, but this is not the point at issue; the point is that, whatever the law, the government must obey it. If the law is obviously bad (though constitutional) it must be changed by legal means.

(23) See the entry for *CHASE, Salmon Portland*, in the *Encyclopedia Americana*, Volume 6, pages 328-9.

(24) In *Problems Of Leninism*, [pages 47-8, (op cit)], Stalin himself says that "The Soviet power, by combining the legislative and executive functions in a single state organization...thereby directly links the workers and the labouring masses in general with the apparatus of state administration, teaches them how to administer the country."

The reader may judge for himself just how much say the labouring masses had in running the country under his régime. And how much justice anyone had.

Chapter Five: Religion, Arts And Media

(1) "Religion is the sigh of the oppressed creature, the feelings of a heartless world and the spirit of conditions which are unspiritual. It is the opium of the people." Marx wrote this in a preface to a critique of Hegel. [*A Dictionary of Historical Quotations CIRCA 800AD TO THE PRESENT DAY*, by Alan & Veronica Palmer, published by Paladin/Granada Publishing, (1985), pages 169-70].

(2) This is not a total fantasy but it is certainly a gross distortion. Contrary to socialist propaganda, the exploitation by the Imperialist powers of their colonial subjects was more than compensated for by the benefits Imperialism, capitalism and the White Man brought them. The proof of this is the fact that so few Africans prefer nowadays to live in the mud huts which, again, contrary to socialist propaganda, was the extent of black "civilisation" before the White Man set foot in Black Africa.

(3) My speciality is textual analysis. Leaving that aside however, next time you walk into a bookshop, take a look at some of the titles on psychic and related themes, and ask yourself how many of these authors are either living in a fantasy world or simply lying through their teeth.

(4) At the time of writing this particular passage; this book was written over a period of some months, [see *Acknowledgments*].

(5) To be fair, Campbell's novel, *Swan*, is said to be largely her own work and not at all a bad read. Navratilova's novel, *The Total Zone*, was co-written with one Liz Nickles and published by Hodder & Stoughton in 1994. I have no idea just how good an author is Navratilova, but it's no insult to say that her literary talents will never match her prowess on the tennis court.

(6) Campbell also does glamour and looks just as good with her clothes off.

(7) Just how capricious is publishing - and many other fields under capitalism - can be seen from the following report:

A freelance writer submitted a retyped manuscript of a National Book Award winning novel, *Steps*, by Jerzy Kosinski, to 14 major publishing houses. All rejected it, including Random House, the original publisher! [*BETRAYERS OF THE TRUTH: Fraud and Deceit in Science*, by William Broad & Nicholas Wade, published by Oxford University Press, Oxford, (1985), page 103].

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(8) The Soviets have always rewarded their sportsmen and sportswomen well, but the reader should ask himself how much fame, fortune and acclaim would the Czech-born Navratilova have earned had she chosen not to defect early on in her career?

(9) I am not trying to belittle either Campbell or the modelling profession in general. Modelling can be and very often is, both very demanding and insecure work; the success stories like Campbell's are merely the tip of a very much larger iceberg.

(10) This is not to say that some very fine books indeed are not published. But not, unfortunately, the one you or I may write!

(11) In this category I include the majority of rock musicians, and all performers who write their own material.

(12) At least, these people are styled intellectuals. Rand herself spoke of them with the same contempt as she spoke of communism and socialism. See Chapter Eleven.

(13) *THE PASSION OF AYN RAND*, by Barbara Branden, published by W.H. Allen, London, (1987), page 112.

(14) Branden, *The Passion Of Ayn Rand*, page 115, (ibid).

(15) Branden, *The Passion Of Ayn Rand*, page 116, (ibid).

(16) Branden, *The Passion Of Ayn Rand*, page 156, (ibid).

(17) In Marx's case, totally undeservedly.

(18) The most ironic example of this is the success - in purely financial terms - of Marxism. For although Marx died in more or less total obscurity, he has long since become a posthumous bestselling author, and his works have spawned a galaxy of imitators and willing acolytes the world over. On the other hand, very few people outside of Libertarian and economic circles have heard of Ludwig von Mises, while the seminal writings of Major Douglas, Arthur Kitson and other proponents of Social Credit, have been consigned to the memory hole.

(19) I'm not going to carp on like hard core socialists who claim that socialism has never existed anywhere. It is though an empirical fact that Western economies have become increasingly interventionist over the course of the Twentieth Century, and it is this interventionism rather than *laissez faire* which is responsible for capitalism's shortcomings.

(20) When they are not themselves committed socialists or fellow travellers, or when they have served their purpose. Incidentally, this applies not simply under socialism but under all forms of dictatorship.

(21) Paper plates make short print runs of books, pamphlets and magazines extremely affordable.

(22) The beauty of this medium is that you can make fifty tapes almost as cost effectively as fifty thousand.

(23) Again it is not always the worthy cases who succeed. A man named Andrew Collins started off self-publishing in the early 1980s. He has now been taken up by a mainstream publisher; his books include *The Black Alchemist* and *The Seventh Sword*. If they were written as novels they wouldn't necessarily be a bad read, but they are mystical rubbish, and he and his friends are clearly leading their readers up the garden path, as are most authors who write in a similar vein.

Chapter Six: Academia, Education, Health And Medicine

(1) Quoted in *Rebel With A Cause*, by Hans Eysenck, published by W.H. Allen, London, (1990), page 67.

(2) I wouldn't like to attempt to quantify the media's role in the promotion of pseudo-science and *New Age* quackery; while it is certainly very great, it is just as certain that some people need little if any encouragement.

(3) When I say nonsense I don't mean that it is nonsense to believe that any of these phenomena have any basis in fact. The current writer was once a devout believer in flying saucers, and indeed I still think the theory of them sounds good. After all, the Universe is billions of years old, is it so improbable that somewhere *out there* is a civilisation or civilisations that are millions of years more advanced than ours and which visit the Earth regularly in futuristic spacecraft which can travel much faster than light? I think not. The only problem is that although the theory is good, the evidence is bad, weak in the extreme, and very often downright fraudulent.

(4) This comparison has been made before.

(5) This is a study of politics, not of epistemology, but somebody is sure to point out, rightly, that there are times when we should deny the evidence of our senses, including common sense. However, we should never do so without good reason; thus, a test pilot may deny the evidence of his senses when his instruments tell him that, contrary to his perception, he is flying upside down. We should though never deny the evidence of our senses simply because what they tell us conflicts with a political dogma, or because we do not like what they tell us.

(6) Eysenck has discussed his mistreatment by red mobs in his autobiography *Rebel With A Cause*, (op cit).

(7) The reader is referred to the in-depth interview with Eysenck by the current writer in his study *EYSENCK AND THE NAZIS: Another "Searchlight" Smear Exposed And Refuted*, published by Anglo-Hebrew Publishing, London, (1994).

(8) Again, this *controversy* is absolutely no controversy whatsoever; there is good data on this going back to the First World War and before, and it has never been refuted.

(9) It is true that the reality of intelligence and other racial differences can be exploited by evil men, but leaving aside the incontestable fact that the Nazis had no monopoly of those, the idea of equality before the law, or more properly the rule of law and justice for every man regardless of his race, intelligence, socio-economic status or any other criteria, has absolutely nothing to do with biology, although taking such innate differences into consideration may well assist us in shaping social policy.

(10) See for example the section on Lysenko in *BETRAYERS OF THE TRUTH*, (op cit).

(11) A date which was formulated by the then Archbishop of Armagh, James Ussher (1581-1656).

(12) See his entry in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica, Micropaedia, Fifteenth Edition*, (1994), Volume 7, page 114-5.

(13) See entry for *Lysenko, Trofim Denisovich*, published in the *Encyclopaedia Britannica, Micropaedia, Fifteenth Edition*, Volume 7, pages 593-4.

(14) *Encyclopaedia Britannica, Micropaedia, Fifteenth Edition*, Volume 7, page 594. The reader should compare this with the *de rigueur* socialist-inspired

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

claptrap about race having no biological meaning; this is where this sort of nonsense leads to.

(15) *Only a moral revolution can contain this scourge*, by Sir Immanuel Jakobowits, published in the *Times*, December 27, 1986, page 20. Sir Immanuel was later elevated to the peerage; his surname is also spelt Jakobovits.

(16) Cited in *AIDS, AFRICA AND RACISM*, by Richard and Rosalind Chirimuuta, New and revised edition, published by Free Association Books, London, (1989), page 6.

(17) It is important to remember that just as the "anti-racist" lobby is not made up exclusively of non-whites, so the gay "rights" lobby is not made up exclusively of homosexuals. The Labour MP Ken Livingstone is a prominent heterosexual gay "rights" activist.

(18) As a lifelong atheist and enemy of religion - which I regard as a primitive superstition - I can't say that I will lose any sleep over this. However, in a truly free society, people must have the right to educate their children in whatever manner they see fit, including in religious instruction.

(19) See for example *GAY LESSONS: How Public Funds are used to promote Homosexuality among Children and Young People*, by Rachel Tingle, published by Pickwick Books, London, (1986).

(20) This argument may seem to run contrary to the current writer's arguments in favour of Social Credit but this is not the case. The factors of production, human resources in particular, are always limited, but clearly they are not limited to the same extent in every economic field; roadsweepers will always be more easily recruited than brain surgeons because virtually anyone can sweep a road while only the talented few can perform specialist surgery. To recruit any number of road sweepers an employer need only increase the rate for the job sufficiently.

(21) See the article *PROHIBITION* in the *Encyclopedia Americana*, (1977), Volume 22, pages 646-8.

Chapter Seven: A Closer Look At Today's Socialists

(1) Read ratepayers' and taxpayers' money. The heyday of this sort of nonsense was the long departed and unlamented GLC which dolled out money to leftist causes with gay abandon. Recipients of its largess included the organised homosexual movement, supporters of IRA and other terrorism and every minority (ethnic and otherwise) under the sun.

(2) Russell Press Limited is the major far left printer in Britain. An informed source told the current writer that its premises in Nottingham is built like a fortress.

(3) *The Right Times*, Mar/Apr 1995 issue 7, page 6.

(4) Lenin even wrote a book with that title, ie *IMPERIALISM, THE HIGHEST STAGE OF CAPITALISM*, Edited by E. Varga, L. Mendelsohn, published by Lawrence & Wishart, London, (1939).

(5) Shub, *Lenin*, page 412, (op cit).

(6) Shub, *Lenin*, page 411, (ibid). According to this author, "In 1918 Lenin had regarded private enterprise as anathema. Now he admitted that private trade was indispensable for restoring Russia's economic health."

(7) Kun has only a tiny entry in the latest edition. The following summary is taken from the entry in the 1945 edition, *KUN, BELA*, Volume 13, pages 516-7.

(8) *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, 1945, (ibid).

(9) Weyl, *Karl Marx: Racist*, page 22, (op cit).

(10) Jefferson was a slave owner; the claims that he had sexual adventures with a Negress named Sally Hemmings have long been exposed as lies, nonsense and mischief-making. For an insight into Lincoln's attitude to the Negro, the reader is referred to *LINCOLN'S NEGRO POLICY*, by Earnest Sevier Cox, published by the Noontide Press, Los Angeles, (1968).

(11) Weyl, *Karl Marx: Racist*, page 84, (op cit).

(12) Weyl, *Karl Marx: Racist*, page 71, (ibid).

(13) An excellent if sickening example of this was the murder of 16 year old Sidcup schoolboy Rohit Duggal. The July 1992 murder of this young Asian was given enormous publicity by (so-called) "anti-racist" activists and was used

(unsuccessfully) as part of a campaign to evict the British National Party from its headquarters (which was based in the same area). But a report in the local press after the resultant trial made it clear that the white youth who was convicted of Duggal's murder was not motivated by racial hatred. The murder was simply a tragic, gang-related knife attack, which of course is small comfort to the family. [*News Shopper*, March 3, 1993, page 4].

(14) *THE CASE FOR SOCIALISM: WHAT THE SOCIALIST WORKERS PARTY STANDS FOR*, by Paul Foot, published by the Socialist Workers Party, London, (July 1990), page 13.

(15) Again, I don't want to give the impression that I am whitewashing either capitalists or capitalism, and I am certainly not putting down the trades unions. Without trades unions as well as bourgeois reformers and others, the lot of the working man (and woman) would be very much harder than it is today. But, unlike the trades unions, socialists are not interested in improving the lot of the workers, instead they are interested in destroying the old order, imperfect as it is, and replacing it with a new order of their own, one which not only produces wealth far less efficiently if at all, but which creates and subjects both the bourgeoisie and ordinary working people to naked tyranny.

(16) Foot, *THE CASE FOR SOCIALISM*, page 14, (op cit).

(17) Foot, *THE CASE FOR SOCIALISM*, page 62, (ibid).

(18) A discussion of the Social Credit theories of Major Douglas would take us far afield, so cannot be raised here. In 1994 the Social Credit Secretariat (KRP Publications) published three slim booklets on the theme of *SUSTAINABLE PROSPERITY* which outline the reforms necessary to correct the faults of the capitalist system. The interested reader should refer to these as a springboard for further research.

(19) Foot, *THE CASE FOR SOCIALISM*, page 62-3, (op cit).

(20) There is a grain of truth in Foot's claim that the rich rip off the poor, but this is due entirely to the nature of the debt-based money system, ie the payment of interest. The fault and correction of this system (usury) lie way beyond the scope of the present work, but in any case, meaningful financial reform is a subject no socialist has ever expressed the slightest interest in bringing about.

(21) In reality increased efficiency, and probably to some extent, increased competition.

(22) See the reports in the *Times*, June 1, 1995, pages 1 & 25.

(23) *MPs to quiz gas chief over pay*, by Patrick Donovan and Stephen Bates, published in the *Guardian*, December 16, 1994, page 1.

(24) According to *Whitakers' Almanack*, 1995, a Circuit Judge receives £69,497; a Senior Circuit Judge £82,641; while Recorders are paid £332 per day.

(25) All this and more is discussed by Quigley in *Tragedy And Hope*, (op cit), see in particular Chapter X.

(26) It is, or should be, common knowledge, that most judges actually take a pay cut when they are called to the bench. A good QC does not relish the pay cut such a *promotion* brings. It is said to be virtually impossible to bribe a British judge.

(27) See Chapter Four under *Socialism And The Rule Of Law*.

(28) A note here on the wealthy. In past centuries, scientific research was carried out largely by wealthy amateurs. Even today there are still some of them about. For example, Edward Goldsmith, founder and former editor of *The Ecologist* magazine, has spent the greater part of his life working to conserve the environment. I have met Goldsmith a few times, and his is obviously a labour of love; just as obviously his work has been heavily subsidised out of his own pocket. It goes without saying that in Paul Foot's cloud cuckooland paradise nobody will have the means to carry out such work, and nothing will be subsidised which the state does not approve of. (See also pages 10-1).

(29) One is reminded here of the old joke about Leonid Brezhnev. His mother visits him in the Kremlin and he shows her round his automobile collection: "This is my Rolls; this is my Mercedes; this is my Cadillac", he says. She replies, "This is all very nice my son, but what will happen to you if the Communists get in?"

(30) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 889, (op cit).

(31) It is, I think, fair to say that special constables are often despised by certain sections of the public, and even by certain sections of the police force. Lifeboatmen and mountain rescue volunteers perform at times thankless and dangerous tasks.

(32) See for example *SOCIALIST STUDIES* NO. 16, (undated but published early 1995), page 15.

(33) A particular nasty domestic example of this is the monthly magazine *Labour Left Briefing* * which calls itself "the voice of Labour's independent unrepentant left". Tony Blair certainly has no friends here.

* Formerly *Labour Briefing* or simply *Briefing*, and originally *London Labour Briefing*.

(34) *SOCIALIST STUDIES* NO. 16, page 1, (op cit).

(35) According to his entry in the *Encyclopedia Americana*, the Russian edition of Lenin's collected works was published under the title *Polnoye Sobraniye Sochineni*.

(36) While most socialists (and many others) are totally ignorant of this reality, the SPGB is not. The current writer knows this from personal correspondence; the SPGB, while not ignorant, appear to be wilfully blind.

(37) Notwithstanding the fact that many of them end up paving the road to Hell with their good intentions.

Chapter Eight: A Straight Look At Bolshevism In Practice

(1) Shub, *Lenin*, (op cit), pages 16-7. According to Shub, Lenin swore he would make *them* pay for this.

(2) The word Bolshevik actually means majority; Menshevik means minority.

(3) Shub, *Lenin*, page 131, (op cit).

(4) Kun was actually executed in 1937, as a Trotskyite. According to his entry in the *Encyclopedia Americana*, he was later rehabilitated. The idea that someone can be rehabilitated posthumously is novel to say the least. It is doubtful if Communism ever had a more faithful servant than Béla Kun; if this is the way the Reds treat their most devoted proselytes, you can imagine how they treat the common people.

(5) Shub, *Lenin*, page 122, (op cit). [I have relied largely on David Shub's biography because, although it shows Lenin and his fellow enemies of humanity in an extremely bad light, it is far from hostile. Shub took part in the 1905 Revolution, and was exiled to Siberia. He knew Lenin personally].

(6) Shub, *Lenin*, page 122, (ibid).

(7) Shub, *Lenin*, page 115, (ibid).

(8) There is evidence that some wealthy Jews did finance Hitler, though obviously for their own nefarious purposes rather than out of misplaced idealism as with the likes of Morozov. And, the protestations of Organised Jewry and their fellow travellers aside, the Zionist movement did cooperate (and indeed collaborate) with the National Socialists. This is thoroughly documented but will not be discussed here.

(9) Shub, *Lenin*, page 122, (op cit).

(10) Shub, *Lenin*, page 179, (ibid).

(11) Shub, *Lenin*, page 123, (ibid).

(12) I hope this doesn't sound unduly apologetic, but the point should be taken.

(13) Shub, *Lenin*, page 126, (op cit).

(14) Shub, *Lenin*, page 61, (ibid).

(15) Re the alleged Jewishness of Stalin, see for example *FRAUDULENT CONVERSION: The Myth Of Moscow's Change Of Heart*, by Colin Jordan, published by the Britons, London, (1955), page 25. The Nazis also suspected that Stalin was Jewish at one time.

The alleged Jewishness of Lenin may not be anti-Semitic propaganda, but a genuine mistake; he had a speech defect which was somewhat reminiscent of a Jewish accent in Russian, [*World Jewry: THE REVIEW OF THE WORLD JEWISH CONGRESS*, May 1972, Volume XV, Number 2, page 10].

(16) Like a plague bacillus, as Churchill put it.

(17) The actual quote is "It is true that liberty is precious - so precious that it must be rationed." [*The Penguin Dictionary of Twentieth-century Quotations*, by J.M. and M.J. Cohen, published by Viking, London, Revised and expanded edition, (1993), page 229].

(18) Shub, *Lenin*, page 177, (op cit).

(19) Shub, *Lenin*, page 310, (ibid).

(20) At the trial of the staff of Belsen camp, one of the claims made by the defence was that Regulation 18b under which fascists and other opponents of the war had been interned, violated *habeas corpus*.

(21) Shub, *Lenin*, page 414, (op cit).

(22) Shub, *Lenin*, page 312, (ibid).

(23) Shub, *Lenin*, page 313, (ibid). [Eventually of course Soviet Communism collapsed, literally, but Shub's claim - made in the 1966 edition of his *Lenin biography* - held right up until the era of Glasnost and Perestroika].

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- (24) Shub, *Lenin*, page 359, (ibid).
- (25) Shub, *Lenin*, page 360, (ibid).
- (26) Shub, *Lenin*, page 406, (ibid).
- (27) **Ie, that man exists for himself and not for others. Recall Trotsky's dictum that he who does not obey shall not eat.**
- (28) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 387, (op cit).
- (29) Shub, *Lenin*, pages 408-9, (op cit).
- (30) Shub, *Lenin*, page 409, (ibid).
- (31) Shub, *Lenin*, pages 409-10, (ibid).
- (32) Shub, *Lenin*, page 411, (ibid).
- (33) Shub, *Lenin*, page 411, (ibid).
- (34) Shub, *Lenin*, page 412, (ibid).
- (35) **On the death of Lenin Zinoviev, Kamanev and Stalin kept Trotsky out of power, [Schwarz, *You Can Trust The Communists*, page 44, (op cit)].**
- (36) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 396, (op cit).
- (37) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 396, (ibid).
- (38) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 387, (op cit).
- (39) *I Believed*, by Douglas Hyde, published by William Heinemann, London, (1950), page 84. Hyde wrote his book after leaving the Communist Party and converting to Catholicism. Although one should always be wary of people who turn on ideologies and friends they once cherished, Hyde's book has the ring not only of truth but of sincerity, of a man who realises that he was once blinded by the light.
- (40) *NATIONAL SUICIDE: Military Aid to the Soviet Union*, by Antony C. Sutton, published by Arlington House, New Rochelle, New York, Fourth printing, (June 1974), page 17. The author is quoting from U.S. State Department Decimal File, 033.1161 Johnston, Eric/6-3044: Telegram June 30, 1944.
- (41) *The Best Enemy Money Can Buy*, by Antony C. Sutton, Foreword by Gary North, Ph.D., published by Liberty House Press, Billings, Montana, (1986), pages 16-7.
- (42) Sutton, *The Best Enemy Money Can Buy*, page 32, (ibid).
- (43) Sutton, *The Best Enemy Money Can Buy*, page 75, (ibid).
- (44) Sutton, *The Best Enemy Money Can Buy*, page 79, (ibid).
- (45) **This applies not simply to the former Soviet Union but to all socialist dictatorships; Cuba is a most notable example.**

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(46) A far more sinister philosophy than even Marxism is the so-called Green Movement, whose genocidal pronouncements make it clear that they do indeed want to take us back to the Stone Age, and to exterminate the greater part of mankind in the process.

(47) *MY LIFE: An Attempt at an Autobiography*, by Leon Trotsky, published by Charles Scribner's Sons, New York, (1930), page 270.

(48) Sutton, Antony C: *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, published by Arlington House, New Rochelle, N.Y., (1974). See in particular pages 22-4.

(49) In *The Six Million Reconsidered*, the anti-Semitic author William Grimstad publishes a still from an early American film, *My Official Wife*; one of the actors shown bears more than a passing resemblance to Trotsky.

(50) Trotsky's autobiography spells Negro with a small 'n'.

(51) Trotsky, *My Life*, page 272, (op cit).

(52) Trotsky, *My Life*, page 274, (ibid).

(53) It should not be forgotten that the Russian revolutionaries of the time held their conferences in London. Today, many left wing parties, pressure groups and other organisations are, if not well-funded, then certainly much better funded than most of the (few) organisations devoted to the promotion of capitalism. For example, although it is quite well-funded in the United States, in Britain the Libertarian movement is run literally on a shoe string.

(54) Trotsky, *My Life*, page 277, (op cit).

(55) Trotsky, *My Life*, page 270, (ibid).

(56) *THE REVOLUTION BETRAYED: WHAT IS THE SOVIET UNION AND WHERE IS IT GOING?*, by Leon Trotsky, Translated by Max Eastman, published by Doubleday, Doran, Garden City, N.Y., (1937). In this book, Trotsky rails at Stalin, but, as stated, the only real differences between Stalin's and Trotsky's brands of socialism are purely tactical.

(57) Trotsky, *The Revolution Betrayed*, page 15, (ibid).

(58) Trotsky, *The Revolution Betrayed*, pages 106-7, (ibid).

(59) Trotsky, *The Revolution Betrayed*, page 65, (ibid).

Chapter Nine: More About The Media

(1) There are actually two photographs of this scene, taken a few seconds apart.

(2) *MAKING PEOPLE DISAPPEAR An Amazing Chronicle of Photographic Deception*, by Alain Jaubert, published by Pergamon-Brassey's International Defense Publishers, Inc, McLean, Virginia, (1989), pages 30-1.

This book was first published as *Le commissariat aux archives: Les photos qui falsifient l'histoire*, by Editions Bernard Barrault, Paris, (1986). Although they are not widely publicised, there are a few such studies of fake photographs; this one is truly excellent.

(3) The definitive work on the subject is *Katyn*, by Louis FitzGibbon, published by the Noontide Press, Torrance, California, (1979). It is subtitled *A Crime Without Parallel*.

(4) FitzGibbon, *Katyn*, (ibid), see the frontispiece.

(5) Jaubert, *Making People Disappear*, page 89, (op cit). Briefly, the Katyn massacre was uncovered by the German authorities, who published a 330 page report on it in 1943: *The Official Statement Concerning the Mass Murder at Katyn*. It was proved conclusively that the men were murdered between April 1940 and September 1941. That notwithstanding, the Americans, including Roosevelt, covered up for the Soviets at Nuremberg who tried to pin the blame on Hermann Goering. In September 1976 a monument was erected in London to the victims. For the full, grisly story, the reader is referred to FitzGibbon's book, *Katyn*, (op cit).

(6) One can add to this the compliance, venality, spinelessness and outright corruption of Western governments, but again, this is an argument for the diffusion of power - ie the limiting of the power of government in the field of communications - rather than the opposite.

(7) Jaubert, *Making People Disappear*, page 96, (op cit).

(8) *KRUSHCHEV TALK CITED STALIN PLOT AGAINST MOLOTOV: U.S. HAS THE TEXT...*, published in the *New York Times*, LATE CITY EDITION, Monday, June 4, 1956, page 1; the article continues on page 3 as *KRUSHCHEV TALK CITED STALIN PLOT*.

(9) Schwarz, *What Is Communism?*, (op cit).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(10) Not the paper's quotes.

(11) *KRUSHCHEV TALK ON STALIN BARES DETAILS OF RULE BASED ON TERROR: CHARGES PLOT FOR KREMLIN PURGES...*, by Harrison E. Salisbury, published in the *New York Times*, June 5, 1956, LATE CITY EDITION, page 1. The references to Stalin's ignorance of agriculture and his paranoia are taken from page 12; the whole of this page was devoted to this and related articles, understandably; this was a massive story at the time. To assist comprehension no further footnotes will be given; if the reader is interested in further study he should consult the *New York Times* for both days, June 4 & 5, 1956. In England, this newspaper is held at Colindale, and in the United States it is, presumably, available in most major reference libraries.

(12) Schwarz, *What Is Communism?*, (op cit).

(13) *New York Times*, June 5, 1956, (op cit).

(14) Jaubert, *Making People Disappear*, (op cit). [This quote is taken from the Preface by Dr. Roy Godson].

(15) This may be true if one takes an extremely liberal definition of war; one should never forget that the socialists are forever at war with the capitalist system. At least, most of them think they are.

(16) Jaubert, *Making People Disappear*, page 175, (op cit). The author gives several examples of such fakery effected by the "good guys" during World War Two. During the war, the British had an entire department devoted to black propaganda, and of course, they weren't the only ones.

(17) The reader is referred in the first instance to *Forged War Crimes Malign The German Nation*, by Udo Walendy, published by Verlag für Volkstum und Zeitgeschichtsforschung D-4973 Vlotho/Weser, (1979).

(18) One leading Libertarian told the current writer that if it hadn't been for the Internet, Waco would have been totally whitewashed, or even hushed up. If the reader truly believes such a cover-up couldn't happen in the West then he simply hasn't done his homework.

(19) As indeed it was.

(20) At the time of writing, ie August 1995.

(21) Although I have never actually seen any, I believe this story to be true, but bomb manuals and similar publications can be obtained by other means.

(22) My researches, which have admittedly been superficial, led me to believe that this game did not actually exist, although I am informed by a fellow Internet user that it does.

(23) One of the most absurd arguments for the censorship of computer porn was that put forward in earnest by a police officer, that with modern technology, paedophiles could superimpose the faces of children on the bodies of women and thereby indulge their sick fantasies. It probably didn't occur to this pillock that the police especially should welcome such a development, because if paedophiles can do this they will be less inclined to take obscene photographs of real children.

(24) Briefly, in order to bring about *necessary* change, ie the solution, you first create the problem. The solution - that is the *desired* aim - is state control/regulation of the Internet. The problem - which doesn't exist - Nazi conspiracies, paedophile rings, ad nauseum, is invented to whip up hysteria and give impetus to legislation which will be used to *protect* ethnic minorities, children, etc, ie by destroying *your* right to free expression. We have seen this sort of nonsense used time and time again, and not simply by Marxists. It has though been most effectively employed by the Marxist-dominated race industry.

(25) Another extremely vital service is one which every year saves many lives, the lifeboat service. Yet the Royal National Lifeboat Institution is not only a private service but a charity, and, unlike many other *charities*, it is funded exclusively by private donations. It is simply not true that because a service is essential the government *must* run it.

(26) Including murder, although most socialists are wise enough not to be that candid when addressing the media or the unconverted.

(27) Shub, *Lenin*, page 310, (op cit).

(28) In a radio broadcast heard by the author on August 24, 1995, it was claimed that the advertising budget allocated by Microsoft to launch its new *Windows 95* program runs to £150 million worldwide (including £20 million in the UK). Apart from the money the company hopes to make, spending such an enormous sum obviously generates a great deal of work, and contributes to the livelihoods of a great many people.

(29) For the record I only got one day's work, through an agency, and although I saw the advert on TV, I don't think I actually appeared in it.

Chapter Ten: Monopoly, Marketing And Employment

(1) There is also such a thing as monopsony, where the market is dominated by one buyer, usually the government.

(2) See page 66.

(3) Quigley, *Tragedy and Hope*, page 452, (op cit).

(4) *Manufacturers force Asda to end discounts on 50 vitamins*, by Neil Buckley, published in the *Financial Times*, October 26, 1995, page 20.

(5) See for example the excellent study *The Health Conspiracy: How Doctors, The Drug Industry And The Government Undermine Our Health*, by the London pharmacist Dr Joe Collier, published by Century Hutchinson, London, (1989).

(6) The *Financial Times* article (referred to in this paragraph) also mentions the Sainsbury supermarket chain, which had also been discounting vitamins.

(7) Re Quigley, see note 3 above. In his 1776 classic, *The Wealth Of Nations*, the great free market economist Adam Smith wrote that "People of the same trade seldom meet together, even for merriment and diversion, but the conversation ends in a conspiracy against the public, or in some contrivance to raise prices."

(8) One of the expressions we often hear in this connection is the "balance of trade"; Britain is said to have an unfavourable balance of trade with Japan, whatever that means. In reality, the more we export, the harder we have to work, and the more we import, the more foreigners do the work for us. The Japanese have long imposed heavy tariffs of their own while continuing to export massively. This is portrayed by the media as some sort of nefarious Oriental scheme to undermine the West; the reality is that we benefit from this at the cost of Japanese workers, who are subsidising our cheap electronic imports.

(9) On tariffs, the reader is referred to *Protectionism and the Destruction of Prosperity*, by Murray N. Rothbard, in *THE FREE MARKET READER Essays in the Economics of Liberty*, Edited by Llewellyn H. Rockwell, Jr, published by The Ludwig von Mises Institute, Burlingame, California, (1988).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(10) *The Japanese Conspiracy: The Plot to Dominate Industry Worldwide - and How to Deal with It*, by Marvin J. Wolf, published by New English Library, Sevenoaks, Kent, (1984). This book was first published in 1983.

(11) *Daily Express*, October 17, 1933, page 10.

(12) The reader should recall Professor Quigley's comments about an alliance between organised labour and capital: "a cooperative effort by unionized workers and monopolized industry to exploit unorganized consumers by raising prices higher and higher to provide both higher wages and higher profits..." [Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, pages 380-1, (op cit).] This is exactly what happens in practice, businessmen and trades unions demand the erection of tariffs to protect their own vested interests at the cost of consumers. It matters not that this alliance is unspoken.

(13) Hayek, *THE ROAD TO SERFDOM*, pages 69-70, (op cit).

(14) An excellent example of this is Malcolm Skeggs, a former time-serving member of the National Front who, although not a member, currently runs the British National Party's mail order book service. Skeggs was a librarian who had been employed by the loony left London Borough of Lewisham for twenty-two years. He was eventually dismissed for the sort of technical offence that almost any librarian in the world could have been dismissed for.

(15) Ie, it may go out of fashion, a board game based on a TV series for example.

(16) Which may have been true, but there are ways around this besides taking legal action. A *Times* article published June 28, 1994 [*Why 'slavery' is fair trade*, by Patrick Isherwood], made the point that "All recording agreements are, by definition, restrictive on an artist's freedom by virtue of their exclusivity."

(17) *Losers in the legal lottery*, by Frances Gibb, published in the *Times*, September 6, 1994, page 35.

(18) The *Times*, June 22, 1994, pages 1 & 3. No, that is not a misprint; the ruling ran to 273 pages.

(19) The *Times*, June 22, 1994, pages 1 & 3, (ibid).

(20) Many people who are diagnosed as epileptic may not be adversely affected at all in their chosen professions, but if a fighter is so diagnosed - in this country at least - his career is over. Similarly if he has a tendency to cut round the eyes his career may be shortened or even ended. And so on.

(21) In case you have never seen a picture of King, he looks as though he has been connected to a Van der Graaf generator.

(22) Frank Warren interview in *Boxing Monthly*, January, 1995.

(23) According to the patent inquiry desk at the British Library, Holborn (who had dealt with this inquiry before!), Professor Rubik patented his cube in Hungary as long ago as January 30, 1975, (although the Rubik cube craze didn't peak in Britain until 1981).

(24) *Rubik puzzle for the judges*, by David May, published in the *Sunday Times*, September 29, 1981, page 3.

(25) *New Scientist*, April 18, 1992, page 23.

(26) As long as Man exists in his present form.

(27) This is a vast subject but the case for minimum wages is advanced primarily by special pleading. The Labour Party's recent lack of ardour for such proposals is tantamount to an admission of this.

(28) We can omit such unplotable variables as special discounts to friends, favours, idealism, etc.

Chapter Eleven: From Hell On Earth To Pie In Sky

(1) Shub, *Lenin*, page 450, (op cit). Shub credits this to Lenin in *Collected Works Vol XVII*. The English edition of Lenin's collected works - which covers the period 1910-2 - does not contain this quote, at least not at this particular page. And, frankly, I have read enough, too much, of Lenin, Stalin and Trotsky already, and have neither the time nor the inclination to read anymore.

(2) Shub, *Lenin*, page 139, (ibid).

(3) Shub, *Lenin*, pages 450-1, (ibid).

(4) See in particular Krushchev's condemnation of Stalin as reported on pages 62-3.

(5) In the Far East, many Japanese were also put on trial.

(6) *ADVANCE TO BARBARISM: The Development of Total Warfare From Sarajevo to Hiroshima*, by F.J.P. Veale, published by the Institute for Historical Review, Torrance, California, (1979), page 31. Stalin made this proposal in all earnest at the Teheran Conference. [For the record, the first edition of this

excellent book was published in 1948 under the pseudonym A. Jurist. This revised and expanded edition is published as part of a two volume set: *The Veale File*. It has forewords by the Very Rev. William Ralph Inge and the Rt. Hon. Lord Hankey. The second volume is called *Crimes Discreetly Veiled*].

(7) Veale, *Advance To Barbarism*, page 223, (ibid).

(8) *THE BOOK OF THE FALLACY: A training manual for intellectual subversives*, by Madsen Pirie, published by Routledge & Kegan Paul, London, (1985), pages 158-9.

(9) On the grounds that if you argue from false premises with the most flawless logic, you must inevitably reach a false conclusion.

(10) Robertson cites Engels thus from his *Anti-Dühring*: "Butterflies, for example, spring from the egg through a negation of the egg...[but] if we take...a dahlia or an orchid: if we treat the seed and the plant which grows from it as a gardener does, we get as the result of this negation of the negation not only more seeds, but also qualitatively better seeds [and] each repeated negation of the negation increases this improvement". Make of that what you will; this quote is taken from *The Dispossessed Majority*, by Wilmot Robertson, Second Revised Edition, Fourth Paperback Printing, published by Howard Allen, Cape Canaveral, (1976), page 349. Robertson is wrong on one point: the fact such Hegelian gibberish is regarded so highly by a large segment of mankind does not mean that it is not utterly ludicrous; nonsense is nonsense regardless of how many people may believe in it. Or how few.

(11) *The Penguin Dictionary of Twentieth-century Quotations*, by J.M. and M.S. Cohen, published by Viking, London, Revised and expanded edition, (1993), page 228.

(12) Cohen & Cohen, *The Penguin Dictionary of Twentieth-century Quotations*, page 228, (ibid).

(13) Shub, *Lenin*, page 310, (op cit).

(14) This raises all sorts of issues which we cannot discuss here and would indeed fill many volumes, eg what is freedom, what right does the state have to interfere in the family, to what extent can children be said to be free, should insane persons be detained against their wills, etc.

(15) This does not mean that they will have a right to be liked.

(16) The Labour Party Constitution of 1918 reads in part: "(d) To secure from the producers by hand or by brain the full fruits of their industry, and the most equitable distribution thereof that may be possible, upon the basis of the

common ownership of the means of production..." [*A HISTORY OF THE LABOUR PARTY FROM 1914*, G.D.H. Cole, published by Routledge & Kegan Paul, London, (1948), page 72].

(17) The self-styled "anti-fascist" magazine *Searchlight* was not amused.

(18) At the start of the 1950s, the *Daily Worker* had an ABC circulation of 115,241; it sold for a penny halfpenny - pre-decimal! [*THE NEWSPAPER PRESS DIRECTORY and Advertisers' Guide 1951*, published by Benn Brothers Ltd, page 11]. By the start of the 1990s, the *Morning Star's* circulation had dropped to around 8,500. [*BENN'S MEDIA DIRECTORY*, 1991, page 88].

(19) *THE VIRTUE OF SELFISHNESS: A New Concept of Egoism*, by Ayn Rand, with additional articles by Nathaniel Branden, published by Signet, New York, (December 1964), page 88.

(20) There is a saying that 90% of the scientists who have ever lived are alive today. I have no idea if this statement is true or if it was true when it was made, or even except in a very general sense when it was made, but the point should be taken, ie that there are vast numbers of scientists, and that most of them must of necessity be engaged in very narrow fields of research.

(21) This diagram is taken from *The Three Principles of the People*, by Dr. Sun Yat-sen, Abridged from the translation by Frank W. Price, published by China Publishing Company, Taipei, (1981), page 110.

(22) Except through pressure groups and lobbies, who are often successful in bringing about legislation to protect or expand their own particular vested interest at the expense of the general public, eg tariffs.

(23) Quoted in the *New York Times*, January 26, 1936, page 36.

(24) Cited in *The Iron Curtain Over America*, by John Beaty, published by Wilkinson, Dallas, (1951), page 161.

(25) *New York Times*, January 26, 1936, page 36, (op cit). Alfred E. (Al) Smith (1873-1944) was the Governor of New York and a former Democratic Nominee for President. He made these remarks in a speech delivered on January 25 at the first annual banquet of the American Liberty League.

(26) Beaty, *The Iron Curtain Over America*, page 162, (op cit).

(27) MR. FRANKAU, PHILOSOPHER "DEAR, SENTIMENTAL ENGLISH", published in the *Daily Express*, March 24, 1933, page 2.

(28) See for example the 1990 study, *Chickengate*, by Richard North and Teresa Gorman MP.

(29) Most people call this taxation, Libertarians call it theft.

(30) For an excellent introduction to the nonsense of the EPA and the way it has misused its Draconian powers under the guise of protecting the environment, the reader is referred to the briefing paper "JUNK SCIENCE" IN ACTION: CRITICAL NOTES ON THE ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION AGENCY (EPA), by Chris R. Tame, published by FOREST, London, (June 1992).

Chapter Twelve: Race, Socialist Mendacity And The Appeal Of Fascism

(1) If this sounds unnecessarily paranoid the reader should remind himself that the goal of many other ideologies and indeed of most religions is to subjugate all mankind. There is nothing either esoteric or sinister about this, indeed, any ideology that is capable of persuading people to espouse it by representing itself honestly, deserves to win converts.

(2) According to an article in the *Jewish Chronicle*, December 17, 1937, pages 27-8, Mussert's party had about fifty Jewish members. An article published in *The Barnes Review* for June 1995 reported that by the time a ban was imposed in October 1938, the party had around a hundred and fifty Jewish members.

(3) And remains one! The *Protocols* is still in print, and has inspired a great deal of subsequent anti-Semitic literature.

(4) In August 1938, Ford was awarded a Nazi medal to celebrate his 75th birthday, the first American to receive such an award. The reader is referred to the excellent studies *WHO FINANCED HITLER: The Secret Funding of Hitler's Rise to Power 1919-1933*, by James Pool and Suzanne Pool, and to Antony Sutton's *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler*, both of which cover Ford's involvement with the Nazis. There are a number of biographies of Henry Ford which also cover his obsession with the Jewish Question, the most significant being the 1980 study by Albert Lee, *Henry Ford And The Jews*.

(5) *FASCISM IN BRITAIN A History, 1918-1985*, by Richard Thurlow, published by Basil Blackwell, Oxford, (1987), page 52.

(6) *THE FASCISTS IN BRITAIN*, by Colin Cross, published by Barrie and Rockliff, London, (1961), page 58.

(7) In an article published in the *American Hebrew* newspaper for January 18, 1935, Sir Oswald Mosley was said to have made a bid (in 1931) for the takeover of the British Fascists (formerly the British Fascisti). Lintorn-Orman is said to have turned him down because at the time she had 420,000 members, and the index cards to prove it! I have no idea what the actual membership was, but it could never have been more than a few thousand.

The current writer has studied internal BF papers (which are held at the Public Record Office, Kew). The British Fascists Limited was wound up in the High Court, Chancery Division, on the petition of Henry Christopher Bruce Wilson, a creditor. The petition is dated 28th May, 1935, the order before Mr Justice Eve is dated 24th June; it is stamped 29 JUN 1935.

(8) *THE FASCIST BULLETIN: The only Organ of the British Fascists* reported in its June 27th, 1925 issue that the Bury St. Edmunds branch had sent the King a happy birthday telegram; the August 15th, 1925 issue reported that the King had given the fascist salute, which undoubtedly made Miss Lintorn-Orman's day!

(9) The name was Anglicised at an Extraordinary General Meeting in 1927: Passed 27 October 1927, Confirmed November 1927.

(10) Leese actually became "Jew-wise" when he was taken along to the Britons, a small, but influential anti-Semitic publishing outfit. The man who introduced him to the Britons was Arthur Kitson, a factory owner, inventor and early advocate of financial reform.

(11) On his founding of the BUF, Mosley issued the following statement: "Anti-Semitism is no issue of Fascism, and is, therefore, no part of the policy of the British Union Of Fascists. We attack Jews if they are engaged in subversive activities such as the direction of the Communist Party or equally when they are engaged in international financial transactions such as those which have recently shaken this country. We never attack Jews because they are Jews. Jews who are loyal citizens of Britain and who serve this country rather than its enemies will always have a Square deal from us." [*Sir Oswald Mosley and Anti-Semitism: BRITISH UNION OF FASCISTS' POLICY*, published in the *Jewish Chronicle*, September 30, 1932, page 12].

(12) The *Jewish World* of August 3, 1933, page 3, warned that Jews who attacked the BUF were "wicked and stupid, and [are] condemned outright, as

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

BLACKSHIRT truly says, by all decent men of our faith." The same article had a good word for Mussolini.

(13) *The Jewish Chronicle* for September 29, 1933 quoted the President of the Oxford University Jewish Society, A. Herman, thus: "At the present time, our greatest supporters in our fight against the Imperial Fascists are the Mosley Fascists themselves."

(14) *National Council for Civil Liberties Disturbances in E. London - Anti-Semitic activities*. This is a Public Record Office file and can be found in HO 144/21380 502735/265. It is stamped 25th JUN '37, Home Office.

(15) *Ibid.*

(16) *Ibid.*

(17) *SPECIAL BRANCH REPORT OF FASCIST AND ANTI-FASCIST MEETINGS HELD DURING NOVEMBER 1938*. This is signed by the Chief Constable himself and is dated 6.12.38. This three page report can be found in Public Record Office file MEPOL 2/3043.

(18) A particularly striking example of this is given by A.R. Butz in his standard Revisionist work *The Hoax Of The Twentieth Century*. * A photograph captioned "Liberated Dachau inmates abuse an SS guard" shows two apparently well-fed inmates standing over a fallen, shaven headed guard who is obviously in some distress.

The same photograph (framed slightly differently) also appears on page 94 of Robert Abzug's 1985 study *INSIDE THE VICIOUS HEART: AMERICANS AND THE LIBERATION OF NAZI CONCENTRATION CAMPS*. Here it is captioned "Ex-prisoners at Dachau taunting a captured guard..."

* [*The Hoax Of The Twentieth Century*, published by Historical Review Press, Brighton, Sussex, Second Edition, (1977), page 178].

(19) A trial was held of Belsen staff at Luneberg, Germany. It opened on September 17, 1945 with 45 defendants, including Commandant Kramer. The trial, which was concerned with atrocities allegedly committed at Belsen and Auschwitz, resulted in eleven executions - including Kramer himself and Irma Grese (the Bitch of Belsen) - twenty gaol sentences and fourteen acquittals.

That notwithstanding, one still finds occasional references to Belsen as an extermination camp; for example, the *Independent on Sunday* for August 22, 1993 referred to Belsen's gas chambers. There were never any gas chambers at Belsen nor has it ever been seriously claimed that there were.

(20) Revisionist Historian Arthur Butz has written that "It is, I believe, Belsen which has always constituted the effective, mass propaganda *proof* of exterminations, and even today you will find such scenes occasionally waved around as *proof*", [Butz, *Hoax Of The Twentieth Century*, page 34, (op cit)].

(21) Veale has written that "Hitler's 'Final Solution of the Jewish Problem' seems horrifying to civilized minds. It was, however, simply a reversion to primitive practice. In ancient times the extermination of a racial minority whose survival was inconvenient to its rivals was considered the obvious and natural method of dealing with a source of future trouble and danger." [Veale, *Advance To Barbarism*, page 210, (op cit)]. One does not have to accept, as Veale does, apparently, that the Nazis did indeed attempt to exterminate the Jews, to realise what utter nonsense is written about the relevance of the so-called Holocaust to so-called *racism*.

(22) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, pages 155-6, (op cit).

(23) I found these while researching into the early career of the British fascist Arnold Leese. Leese was a vet by profession; he was appointed Camel Specialist to the Government of India, and later served in Africa before returning to England and setting up a practice at Stamford in Lincolnshire. His book on the one-humped camel was a standard work in India for half a century.

(24) The preferred word was once *racialism*, but this has long become moribund.

(25) This is a term taken from Social Credit. The achievements of civilisation - principally science and technology - are primarily the result of the efforts of a small number of gifted individuals. This inheritance does and should belong to us all, regardless of our own ability or lack thereof to contribute to it in our own modest ways.

(26) In his book *The Flight From Truth*, * Jean-François Revel relates the following anecdote. A German Protestant clergyman in Windhoek, Namibia, when delivering a sermon remarked "Let's not forget - the Bochimans are human beings, like any other!" This was greeted with roars of laughter. Revel comments: "This well-intentioned clergyman had just discovered that blacks, too, have their *inferior races*." * [THE FLIGHT FROM TRUTH: *The Reign of Deceit in the Age of Information*, by Jean-François Revel, Translated from the French by Curtis Cate, published by Random House, New York, (1991), page 179].

(27) *SEX VERSUS CIVILIZATION*, by Elmer Pendell, Ph.D., published by the Noontide Press, Los Angeles, California, (1967), page 143.

(28) Pendell, *Sex Versus Civilization*, page 142, (ibid).

(29) Pendell, *Sex Versus Civilization*, pages 149-50, (ibid).

(30) Or Inuit, as they are now to be called.

(31) In a book about British-controlled Africa written shortly before the turn of the century, the colonial administrator Sir Harry Johnston wrote that "[Negroes] perspire easily and freely, and the pores are certainly larger than in Europeans. The most offensive negro smell would appear to be connected with the glands under the arm-pits, which exude at times a secretion often confounded with sweat, but which would appear to me to be of a different character and more oily in composition...In the clothed negro it is sometimes offensive to an appalling degree, rendering it well nigh impossible to remain in a closed room with him. The odour is certainly stronger in men than in women." [*British Central Africa: AN ATTEMPT TO GIVE SOME ACCOUNT OF A PORTION OF THE TERRITORIES UNDER BRITISH INFLUENCE NORTH OF THE ZAMBEZI*, by Sir Harry H. Johnston, K.C.B., published by Methuen, London, (1897), pages 395-6].

Any mention of racial odours today throws "anti-racists" into hysterics, yet are we to believe they no longer exist?

(32) *Roots of racism*, published by the Institute of Race Relations, London, (1982), page 1.

(33) *Roots of racism*, page 1, (ibid).

(34) From the essay *Hunger and Freedom* in Rand, *The Voice of Reason*, (op cit). This quote is taken from pages 281-2; the essay was originally published in 1974.

(35) Steffgen, *Bondage of the Free*, pages 177-8, (op cit).

(36) Radio report heard by the author, August 15, 1995. This report was on the eve of a referendum which would have allowed Bermuda to opt for independence from Britain. The people of Bermuda voted overwhelmingly not to break away.

(37) A third such island paradise is the Bahamas. On December 9, 1991, a full page advertisement was placed by the Bahamas Tourist Office in the *London Evening Standard* which began "One Bahamian has only worked ten days in ten years. He's not unemployed, he's the local magistrate."

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(38) Much trumpeted by the white nationalist far right in Britain, the United States and elsewhere.

(39) *PUPPETMASTERS: The political use of terrorism in Italy*, by Philip Willan, published Constable, London, (1991), page 15.

(40) In 1991, it had a total population of 1,583,000, [*Whitaker's Almanack 1993*, page 118].

(41) The murder of Rohit Duggal, for example, (see note 13 to Chapter Seven). The American academic Laird Wilcox has published a unique study called *CRYING WOLF: Hate Crime Hoaxes In America*, which gives a valuable insight into how such crimes are not only exploited but manufactured for all manner of reasons.

(42) This statistic was flashed on the screen in the film *Boyz N The Hood*. I have seen it in print too though I can't remember where; it is probably accurate, certainly black on black violent crime is appalling.

(43) A lot of black crime is drug-related, so the best way to tackle the problem of supposed ethnic bias in crime would be to legalise drugs, including hard drugs. This would virtually empty the prisons overnight. If this were to happen, a lot of empires would be torn down, including customs, undercover police work, and all manner of pseudo-academic nonsense, so it will not happen, at least not for the foreseeable future.

(44) *Socialist Worker*, July 23, 1994.

(45) Another ironic twist was the repatriation of Rwandans by the government of Zaire in August 1995. They were literally crowded onto coaches and sent back. No Anti Nazi League protests here, no hysterics about *gas chambers*, just shoved onto coaches and shipped back to a country from which they had fled not as economic migrants (as the overwhelming majority of non-whites in Europe), but as desperate refugees in fear of their lives.

(46) Imagine the reaction of the "anti-racist" lobby if a white conservative had said that.

(47) *African intellectuals offer colonial cure for ailing continent*, by Sam Kiley, published in the *Times*, October 22, 1994, page 17.

(48) Steffgen, *Bondage Of The Free*, pages 170-1, (op cit).

(49) Steffgen, *Bondage Of The Free*, page 240, (ibid).

(50) Obviously there are many socio-economic factors at work here: a Negro who wins the state lottery may well elect to move to somewhere more salubrious, but the point should be taken.

(51) Steffgen, *Bondage of the Free*, page 331, (op cit

(52) This is not a perfect relationship, but the law of supply and demand holds true with reasonable accuracy.

(53) *No Colour Bar for Britain*, by Philip Bolsover, published by the Communist Party of Great Britain, London, (1955), page 10.

(54) Bolsover, *No Colour Bar for Britain*, page 4, (ibid).

(55) *THE CASE AGAINST IMMIGRATION CONTROLS - SOCIALIST WORKER POCKET PAMPHLET NO. 6*. This publication is undated but a number of references in the pamphlet (to media reports) date it to 1978.

(56) On page 2 of *DID SIX MILLION REALLY DIE? THE TRUTH AT LAST*, Harwood writes "...the Six Million is not only used to undermine the principle of nationhood and national pride, but it threatens the survival of the Race itself. It is wielded over the heads of the populace, rather as the threat of hellfire and damnation was in the Middle Ages...When Enoch Powell drew attention to the dangers posed by coloured immigration into Britain in one of his early speeches, a certain prominent Socialist raised the spectre of Dachau and Auschwitz to silence his presumption." [Bold in original]. I am taking this quote from a 1978 printing of this now immortal pamphlet; this quote was deleted from later editions. For the record, *Did Six Million Really Die?* was also published transiently under the title *Six Million Lost And Found*. It has been through numerous editions in many languages, including - I was informed personally by the publisher - at least one pirate edition (in Polish).

(57) Affirmative action policies in the United States.

(58) For most people these ideologies are identical so I see no point splitting hairs here.

(59) *THE RISING TIDE OF COLOR AGAINST WHITE WORLD-SUPREMACY*, by Lothrop Stoddard, published by Chapman and Hall, London, (1920), page v. For the record, the author actually wrote these words in June 1914, before the outbreak of the First World War.

(60) Stoddard, *The Rising Tide Of Color*, page 220, (ibid).

(61) Stoddard, *The Rising Tide Of Color*, page 10, (ibid).

(62) *THE TESTAMENT OF ADOLF HITLER The Hitler-Bormann Documents February-April 1945*, Edited by François Genoud, Translated from the German by Colonel R.H. Stevens, Introduction by H.R. Trevor-Roper, published by Icon Books, London, (1962), page 88.

(63) Hitler, *Testament*, page 62, (ibid). I should point out here that since completing the penultimate draft of this book I have found a claim that these quotes are - or rather the source from which they are taken is - fraudulent. In the 1991 edition of *HITLER'S WAR* (page 8), David Irving reports that "Martin Bormann's alleged notes on Hitler's final bunker conversations, published by Albrecht Knaus Verlag in German as *Hitlers Politisches Testament: Die Bormann Diktate* (Hamburg, 1981) are in my view quite spurious: a copy of the partly typed, partly handwritten document is in my possession, and this leaves no doubt."

As Irving is not the sort of person to say anything detrimental about the Führer without good reason, this may well be true, but an examination of Hitler's record makes it clear that he was no more bigoted, and probably less so, than the average white man of his era. He does make a number of, ostensibly, anti-black remarks in *Mein Kampf*, but it is notable that when the American athlete Jesse Owens returned to the United States he reported (contrary to the myth of Hitler's snubbing of him) that he had been treated well by both the German people and Adolf Hitler. Ironically, the leading black newspaper the *Chicago Defender* reported (in its August 29, 1936 issue) that Owens' parents had been "Jim Crowed" when they had gone to meet their son at the Hotel New Yorker. Owens himself was said to have claimed that Germany wasn't the only place where race prejudice was rampant.

(64) Apart from his nonsense about the Jewish Question, of course!

(65) *WHITE POWER*, by George Lincoln Rockwell, pages 291-2. This quote is taken from the Second Edition, which is dated September, 1977. No publishing details are given, but the book is still in print and can be obtained through a number of far right distributors.

(66) Often referred to as whites and blacks or even in the United States by the sick euphemism of whites and "people of color".

(67) The black economist Thomas Sowell has written that "It is...a common pattern among immigrants to eventually overtake native-born people of the same ancestry." There can be all manner of reasons why foreign-born Koreans succeed in business more readily than native-born blacks; they might, for example, have been prosperous in their own country.

(68) *LIBYA: Gadhafi Human Rights Award Given To the Fight Against AIDS in Africa*, by Marcel Fakhry, published in *Spare Rib* July 1992, pages 46-7.

This story appears to have originated from a 1984 report in an Indian daily called the *Patriot* which quoted a well-known (and anonymous!) US scientist and anthropologist, who is alleged to have said it originated from a virus created by the US germ warfare department at Fort Detrick, Maryland.

(69) *Aids is govt plot: German doctor*, published in the *SA Times*, August 9, 1995, page 7.

(70) *Ibid.*

(71) This is not a total fantasy, it has always been not what you know but who you know, but this is simply human nature.

(72) Eg advancement of non-whites over whites, repressive race legislation, and at times outright tyranny.

(73) For the record, the term "Anglo-Saxon" does not include the current writer.

(74) See for example Rockwell, *White Power*, (op cit).

(75) The most obscene example of this has to be the *Stürmer*-like crypto Jew Gerry Gable, long time publisher of the anti-white race-hate magazine *Searchlight*.

(76) For a fuller discussion of Jewish scapegoats old and new, the reader is referred to the current writer's study *How The Searchlight Organisation Incites Hatred Against Jews: A Fresh Look At The Scapegoat Theory Of Anti-Semitism And The World Zionist Conspiracy - with the full text of the "Gable Memorandum"*, published by Anglo-Hebrew Publishing, London, (July 1994).

(77) *Singapore's reluctant parents*, published in the *Economist*, September 19, 1987, page 56.

(78) *Ibid.*

(79) *Racism in China*, published in *Spearhead*, June 1980, issue 140, page 3.

(80) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, pages 193-4, (op cit).

(81) *American Renaissance*, September 1992, page 10.

(82) *Who Hates Whom?* published in *American Renaissance*, November 1992, page 10. Marietta, Georgia is the heart of the Deep South where it is the whites who are supposed to be bigoted.

(83) *Mixed marriages put black celebrities 'on trial': Rising criticism accuses stars of ethnic betrayal*, by Lesley Thomas, published in the *Sunday Times*, March 6, 1994, (NEWS page 1.5).

(84) See note 26.

(85) Unfortunately I have been unable to find a printed reference to this, but it was reported in a TV news programme sometime in 1995.

(86) The *SA Times* carried a report about the possible electrification of the fence in its October 19, 1994 edition, *Border fence may be electrified*.

(87) The above cutting was forwarded to me by Mike Newland, Press Officer for the so-called Nazi British National Party. Newland now refers to "Nelson" as "the biggest Nazi of the lot". The news programme referred to was broadcast October 11. A somewhat longer report was scheduled for broadcast later in the evening, but I found it too painful to watch.

(88) This was a rematch. Eubank was given the decision in the first fight although most people - including myself - felt that Watson had been robbed.

(89) Watson was winning the fight hands down and had just put Eubank on the canvas. Momentarily overconfident, he allowed Eubank to seize his opportunity. The major damage was probably done by one lucky (or for Watson, unlucky) punch. Watson left the ring on a stretcher and spent a considerable time on a life support machine.

(90) The *Times*, September 23, 1991, reported on its front page, that "Telephone lines to St Bartholomew's [Hospital] were blocked as hundreds of boxing supporters rang to check Watson's condition."

(91) Although he recovered to a degree, Michael Watson suffered considerable brain damage, which, fortunately, seems not to have affected his intelligence, but his fight career was obviously and immediately over, and as far as I know he is confined to a wheelchair to this day.

(92) I have no doubt that most whites would most certainly *not* welcome a black into their family, especially as a son-in-law or daughter-in-law, and the sentiment is largely mutual. Again though, this is not hatred, but human nature. Welcoming someone into one's home is a different thing entirely, and I have the following anecdote to offer. A few years ago I met a well-built young black who told me he had worked in door-to-door market research (something I have also done), and that he had never had any trouble being invited into people's homes, especially older women. I too have been invited into their homes by women - including older women - who didn't know me from Adam, which proves that many people - of all races - are not simply unbogoted but perhaps far too trusting.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(93) See for example page 7 of *FREEDOM UNDER THE LAW*, by the Right Honourable Sir Alfred (later Lord) Denning, published by Stevens & Sons, London, (1949).

(94) The full credits for this eight page pamphlet are as follows: *AN ACCOUNT OF THE Murder of a Female Negro, Who was Flogged to Death by order of an UNMERCIFUL CAPTAIN...Shewing the Iniquity of the Slave Trade...*, printed by J. Evans, London, (c1810). This is the edition I consulted. According to the British Library Catalogue, it was republished by the Religious Tract Society (c1820).

(95) *THE TRIAL OF ARTHUR HODGE, ESQ...AT THE Island of Tortola, ON THE 25TH APRIL, 1811...*, as recorded by A.M. Belisario and certified by Richard Hetherington, printed for John Harding, London, (1811). Arthur Hodge, who appears to have been a man of some substance, was convicted on April 30 and hanged on May 8. Tortola is the largest of the British Virgin Islands.

(96) Entry for *SLAVERY* in the *Encyclopedia Americana*, Volume 25, pages 19-24.

(97) It is now known as Anti-Slavery International; it is the world's oldest human rights organisation.

(98) This was reported in the June 1995 issue of *Searchlight*, a magazine that can hardly be accused of right wing bias in reporting on race issues.

In 1993 a book was published on the subject. [Its full credits are *BRITAIN'S SECRET SLAVES: An Investigation into the Plight of Overseas Domestic Workers in the United Kingdom*, by Bridget Anderson, published by Anti-Slavery International & Kalayaan and the Migrant Domestic Workers, London, (1993)]. It contains stories of women being lured to Britain and elsewhere, mostly by non-whites, abused and sexually abused. This is only the tip of a very much larger iceberg. Slavery is alive and well throughout the world today, especially throughout the non-white world.

(99) Where there exists the rule of law, there is of course no such thing as "White Man's justice".

(100) According to Revel [in *The Flight From Truth*, pages 109-12, (op cit)], in a few years Amin exterminated some two hundred thousand Ugandans, expelled the Indian merchants and shopkeepers (without the slightest trace of racism), and transformed a "land of milk and honey" into a museum of horrors. A Washington source estimated that 100,000 to 200,000 were murdered in the

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

three years following Amin's departure. Considering that the population of Uganda was about 15 million, that was quite a Holocaust. By contrast, Robert Mugabe killed a mere 3,000 Ndebeles. And these are far from the be-all and end-all of African horrors.

(101) Such horrors have of course happened in white countries too; the great paradox of civilisation is that the more civilised we become the more technology advances, and the more efficient and terrible become the methods of mass destruction.

(102) Revel, *The Flight From Truth*, page 114, (op cit).

(103) *Economist*, September 19, 1987, page 56, (op cit).

(104) Senator Theodore G. Bilbo in the *PREFACE* to his book *TAKE YOUR CHOICE - SEPARATION OR MONGRELIZATION*. This book is actually still in print; the second impression (photo reproduced from the original), was published by Historical Review Press U.S.A., Decatur, Georgia, (1980). Predictably, the same, tiresome minority who forever denounce all race-conscious (non-Jewish) whites as bigots and haters also attacked the Senator. The *Jewish Chronicle* for September 7, 1945, page 11, referred to him as an American Streicher!

(105) *TWO MILLION SILENT KILLINGS: THE TRUTH ABOUT ABORTION*, by Dr Margaret White, published by Marshall Pickering, Basingstoke, Hants, (1987), page 108. This anti-abortion polemic is written from a Christian rather than from a racial perspective.

(106) A horrifying article in this vein was published in the July 1980 issue of *National Vanguard*, which is published by the (anti-Semitic) National Alliance. *Birth Figures Show White World Aboard Suicide Express* by Lewis Callahan reported that in 1974 in Germany there were only 800 births for every 975 deaths.

(107) Or maybe not so curiously, the unconditional hatred of a certain type of Jew for the society he holds responsible for the historic persecution of his race needs no documenting here. The reader is referred in the first instance to *LLARS OUGHT TO HAVE GOOD MEMORIES: The True, Unsanitised Story Of "Searchlight" Mole Ray Hill with a critique of The Other Face of Terror*, by Alexander Baron, published by InfoText Manuscripts, London, (August, 1994).

(108) I don't for one moment dispute that Farrakhan holds some anti-Semitic views - as well as some bizarre ones - the question the reader should ask himself

though is "Why are the likes of Farrakhan anti-Semites?" The answer is that, like Oswald Mosley, Farrakhan's anti-Semitism is the result of the unconditional hatred directed against him by a certain type of Jew rather than hatred of the Jewish people for the sake of it. Farrakhan's pronouncements against the white race, which are every bit as venomous as his pronouncements against the Jews, receive far less condemnation. If any.

(109) It is crucially important for White Separatists to acknowledge the rights of all peoples to preserve their own heritage, including that of the Jews. Again, it is tempting but fallacious to fall into the trap of seeing the threat of racial extinction as one enormous (usually Jewish-led) conspiracy directed against the white race. This is dead wrong; the world is not made up of two types of people: whites and non-whites, period. Furthermore, although in the short term the white race alone is (or appears to be) under threat, in the longer term, we all face the same racial extinction.

(110) *The Heart, Mind and Soul of COMMUNISM - A LECTURE*, by Dr Fred Schwarz, published by the English Consultative Committee of the International Council of Christian Churches, (1957), page 8.

(111) Acknowledgment to Gary Allen's *None Dare Call It Conspiracy* for Figures 2 & 3.

(112) This is what the Communists call it; under Nazism it is known as the Leadership Principle. Mussolini copied it from Lenin, then Hitler copied it from Mussolini and added anti-Semitism as an extra dimension.

(113) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 443, (op cit).

(114) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 444, (ibid).

(115) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, page 446, (ibid).

(116) *American Hebrew*, December 14, 1934, page 110.

(117) Quigley, *Tragedy And Hope*, pages 450-1, (op cit).

(118) *Jewish Chronicle*, October 16, 1936, page 16.

(119) *Churchill's War: The Struggle For Power*, by David Irving, published by Veritas, Bullsbook, Western Australia, (1987), page 552.

(120) Irving, *Churchill's War*, page 551, (ibid).

(121) *POLITICAL PILGRIMS: Travels of Western Intellectuals to the Soviet Union, China, and Cuba 1928-1978*, by Paul Hollander, published by Harper Colophon, Harper & Row, London, (1983), page 118.

(122) It may be argued that Shaw was simply visiting, but on page 119 Hollander comments that for some pilgrims, even prolonged residence in the Soviet Union made little difference.

(123) Hollander, *Political Pilgrims*, page 146, (op cit).

(124) In his 1991 book *The Flight From Truth*, Jean-François Revel (already cited) reports that 60,000 people were shot in the first three months after the conquest of South Vietnam by Hanoi; 20,000 more were executed shortly after; 300,000 died during the next few years on account of the concentration camps etc; yet Western journalists and photographers saw none of this, nor of reeducation camps.

I offer also the following anecdote from personal experience. At the time of the Soviet invasion of Afghanistan I was living in Leeds, a city that was then a hotbed of extremist activity, (mostly of the far left but also of the far right). One day in the city centre I came across some communists selling the *Morning Star*. At this time the entire Western media seemed to be focused on Afghanistan and nothing else. So I asked this communist how he could possibly defend such an outrageous act, which seemed likely, in my misguided opinion, to trigger World War III. He replied that the Soviets had not invaded Afghanistan, they had been invited in!

(125) *THE NEW UNHAPPY LORDS: AN EXPOSURE OF POWER POLITICS*, by A.K. Chesterton, published by Candour Publishing, London, (July 1965), page 23.

(126) Pendell, *Sex Versus Civilization*, pages 149-50, (op cit).

(127) The Australian-born anti-Nazi propagandist Sefton Delmer stated this in the first volume of his autobiography *Trail Sinister*, [published by Secker & Warburg, London, (1961)]. Delmer said he believed the Reichstag fire was the work of a lone individual, "the lunatic van der Lubbe", and that both the Nazis and the communists exploited it for their own ends. Although Van der Lubbe was indeed a communist he was not aligned with Moscow.

(128) I am not trying here to excuse Hitler's anti-Jewish policy, but a protracted study of the *Jewish Chronicle* for the Nazi era yields some surprising results. I have summarised these in my 1995 book *HOLOCAUST DENIAL: NEW NAZI LIE or NEW INQUISITION?*, (see in particular pages 17-22).

(129) The *Jewish Chronicle* for October 25, 1935, page 18 reported in an article *Five Years for Blackmailing a Jew*, that an ex-Storm Trooper in Cassel had been sentenced to such a term for demanding money from a Jew who'd had relations

with his fiancé seven years previously. The judge was quoted by the paper to the effect that the "solution of the Jewish question was the task of the State and not of private individuals." See also previous footnote.

(130) Delmer, *Trail Sinister*, page 235, (op cit). Delmer's actual words were: "The reaction of the public was one of grim satisfaction...Hitler, in stamping on these men, was a hero to the average citizen...later, when the revolting details of the blind indiscriminate killing of the many innocent persons that had fallen victim to private feuds and personal rancour came out, this did not damp the approval of the German masses for Hitler's action.

Abroad Hitler was seen as a gangster, putting rival gangsters on the spot. In Germany he was a new Siegfried killing a feared and hated dragon."

(131) *students' war on "Zionism."*, published in *Patterns of Prejudice*, Nov-Dec 1977, Vol 11, No 6 pages 23-4. (I'm not sure how much credence to give this claim, but certainly there has never been any love lost between the SWP and Organised Jewry).

(132) Jews were never interned as such prior to the outbreak of the Second World War, when they were interned as enemies of the state and for other reasons. Even during the war, not all Jews were interned.

(133) An interesting article on the Nazi treatment of *asocials* appeared in the July 1995 issue of *History Today* Written by Lisa Pine, Lecturer in Modern History at the University of Luton, it is called *HASHUDE AN EXPERIMENT IN NAZI 'ASOCIAL' POLICY*.

(134) It has always seemed to me the crassest folly to take men who practice perverted sex with other men off the street and lock them up with hundreds of other men.

(135) Which is not and never has been a likely scenario.

(136) Butz, *The Hoax Of The Twentieth Century*, page 174, (op cit).

(137) This is a controversial subject and a grey area, at least as far as voluntary euthanasia is concerned, and a full discussion of the ethics of it would take us far afield.

(138) Butz, *The Hoax Of The Twentieth Century*, page 174, (op cit).

(139) The current writer was told by David Cesarani, the *Stürmer*-like (former) director of the Wiener Library, that he believes anti-Semitism to be a disease. It is of course Jews like Cesarani who are one of the principal causes of anti-Semitism.

(140) See note 128.

(141) For a brief discussion of the rule of law the reader is referred to Chapter Four; for a more in-depth discussion see the entries for Hayek in the bibliography.

(142) This is actually happening, but rather than being the work of a dictator or conscious, malevolent forces, it is happening by degrees and almost unconsciously by the institution of more and more centralised planning and the extension of that planning - and people control - to supra-national organisations. All with the best of intentions, like the road to Hell.

(143) *Jewish Chronicle*, May 12, 1944, page 9.

(144) An enormous myth has been built up around the German occupation and the valiant Resistance; the truth though is that, initially at any rate, the Resistance had been the work of organised gangs who specialised in the murder of German soldiers and "collaborators", and the occupation, as it was, was extremely cordial.

(145) *Crimes Discreetly Veiled*, by F.J.P. Veale, published by the Institute for Historical Review, Torrance, California, (1979), page 108.

(146) It should not be forgotten that Hitler was not himself an ethnic German but was born in the Austrian town of Braunau-on-the-Inn. Rather than being any sort of invasion the Anschluss was merely a successful homecoming for the local boy made good.

(147) And establish a race of blond-haired, blue-eyed supermen, etc, ad nauseum.

(148) The Belsen Trial also concerned atrocities - real and imagined - committed at Auschwitz. There were two charges on the indictment, one relating to alleged war crimes at Belsen, the other at Auschwitz. Kramer was convicted on both charges, sentenced to death, and hanged.

(149) The same cannot be said of the Auschwitz Trial at Frankfurt which was concluded in August 1965 after sitting for twenty months!

(150) In its October 12, 1945 issue the *Jewish Chronicle* reported that defence counsel had claimed that the inmates of Auschwitz and Belsen had included the dregs of the ghettos. The Board of Deputies of British Jews was not amused.

(151) *TRIAL OF JOSEF KRAMER AND FORTY-FOUR OTHERS (The Belsen Trial)*, Edited by Raymond Phillips, Foreword by the Right. Hon. Lord Jowitt, published by William Hodge, London, (1949), page 145.

(152) Phillips, *The Belsen Trial*, pages 145-6, (op cit).

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(153) Phillips, *The Belsen Trial*, page 148, (ibid).

(154) Phillips, *The Belsen Trial*, page 148, (ibid).

(155) Although he did on occasion make anti-Semitic remarks, Mosley was never an anti-Semite, ideologically or otherwise. His hostility to Jewry, in particular to Organised Jewry, was due entirely to their tarring him and his organisation with the same brush as Hitler, and to unprovoked attacks on Fascists by Jewish street thugs in the early thirties.

(156) A BUF slogan.

(157) *THE BRITISH POLITICAL FRINGE: A Profile*, by George Thayer, published by Anthony Blond, London, (1965), page 16.

(158) As well as founding the nationalist magazine *Candour*, Chesterton published a conspiracy classic *The New Unhappy Lords*, a book which, while denounced by Organised Jewry and their fellow travellers as anti-Semitic, is no such thing. Like Gary Allen in his runaway bestseller *None Dare Call It Conspiracy* (published seven years later), Chesterton goes to some lengths to absolve the Jewish people from being solely responsible for the world government movement.

(159) According to the June 1970 issue of *Spearhead*, which was then published in support of the National Front, the Reverend Brian Green stood as an NF election candidate for Islington North in that year.

(160) At least two Jews stood as NF candidates at one time: Albert Elder, who was an anti-Semitic propagandist of some repute and a friend of Lady Birdwood; and Gerry Viner. Both are now deceased.

(161) On August 21, 1962, John Tyndall was quoted thus by the *Daily Sketch*: "In our democratic society the Jew is like a poisonous maggot feeding on a body in a state of decay", [Wiener Library press cutting]. For the record, the quote given in the edition of this paper held at the Newspaper Library, Colindale, is "In our democratic society the Jew is like a poisonous maggot feeding on a body in an advanced state of decay." This is the version that is generally quoted nowadays by Tyndall's detractors.

On September 9, 1962 the *People* newspaper quoted the youthful Martin Webster (the most hated boy in his school) thus: "...we're busy forming a well-oiled Nazi machine throughout the country" and "Yes, Hitler was right. The Jew is the maggot of society."

(162) In this incarnation spelt with a hyphen.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(163) *Civil liberties group bans National Front*, by David Walker, published in the *Times*, April 16, 1984, page 1, reports that the NCCL had decided at its AGM the previous day that "it would no longer recognize the civil rights of members of the National Front and other racist or fascist organizations".

(164) The front page of the *Jewish Chronicle* for March 2, 1979 reported that the Board of Deputies of British Jews had complained, not for the first time, about the dissemination of anti-Zionist propaganda at Anti-Nazi League meetings.

(165) The SWP has been branded "anti-Semitic" on more than one occasion.

(166) This is an exaggeration but only a slight one. It is though entirely accurate to say that ANAL is the SWP's front organisation. See also next footnote.

(167) As long ago as October 1978 the National Front published a pamphlet called *Lifting the lid off the 'Anti Nazi League'* which documented all this, but as I say, it is the world's worst kept secret.

(168) The National Anti-Klan Network changed its name to the Center for Democratic Renewal in 1986, [*Nazis, Communists, Klansmen, and Others on the Fringe: POLITICAL EXTREMISM IN AMERICA*, by John George and Laird Wilcox, published by Prometheus, Buffalo, New York, (1992), page 408].

(169) George & Wilcox, *Nazis, Communists, Klansmen...*, page 407, (ibid).

(170) This led to my being ejected from the House and found in Contempt of Parliament.

(171) Revel, *The Flight From Truth*, page 43, (op cit).

(172) Revel, *The Flight From Truth*, page 83, (ibid).

(173) See pages 104-5.

(174) The July 1983 issue of *Spearhead* carried an article "IT WILL BE YOUR WEEKEND", in which Tyndall reprinted a letter from Webster to a youthful National Front member which, if genuine, is as clear an indictment of homosexuality as any of the correspondence that passed between Oscar Wilde and his worthless catamite Lord Alfred Douglas. To the best of my knowledge the authenticity of this letter has never been challenged.

(175) Rand, *The Virtue Of Selfishness*, page 70, (op cit). Rand's actual words were "In any compromise between good and evil, it is only evil that can profit." Perhaps a better phrase would be "There is no middle ground between common sense and lunacy."

(176) In 1993, BNP candidate Derek Beackon was elected to the council in a freak bye-election result which caused absolute hysteria on the streets of East London. And swelled the coffers of the so-called "anti-racist" left.

(177) In particular our grossly overpaid academics. The 1989 book *Gay and Lesbian Youth*, Edited by Gilbert Herdt, PhD, is a particularly sick example.

(178) *Ex-Chief Rabbi endorses genetic engineering to stop homosexuality: Progressives join gays in attack on Lord Jakobovits*, by Valerie Monchi, *Jewish Chronicle*, July 23, 1993, page 1. It is standard practice for Jewish holy men to give not only spiritual guidance to their flocks but advice on major technological developments and innovations, especially for so senior a rabbi as Lord Jakobowits.

(179) In his - at times inadvertently hilarious - book *Uncomfortable Questions For Comfortable Jews*, the late Rabbi Kahane denies the frequent charges of racism levelled against him in the following words: "...any human being - any Arab - who seeks to become Jewish and converts according to Torah law will be accepted by Kahane as a Jew at least as good as Shimon Peres." Which is not the impression he gives throughout the rest of the book, to say nothing of his frequent calls to expel Israel's Arab population.

(180) *The Limits of Tolerance*, by Paul Kurtz, published in *NEW Humanist*, March 1992, Volume 107, No 1, pages 4-6. This is said to be an edited version of a speech by Kurtz.

(181) *The Heterosexual Victims of Homophobia*, by Terry Sanderson, published in *NEW Humanist*, September 1991, Volume 106, No 3, pages 5-6.

(182) Cultural, religious, national...

Chapter Thirteen: The Fight Against Socialism, National Suicide And Racial Death: The Way Forward

(1) Anti-miscegenation laws were struck down as unconstitutional only in 1967; miscegenation remains a social taboo: not only on the white side and not only between whites and non-whites.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(2) This is a common argument and one which, as with segregation, the "anti-racist" lobby is always swift to denounce. In reality however, neither anti-miscegenation laws nor segregation - including Apartheid - constitute any sort of violation of the rights of any group, since if blacks are not permitted to associate with whites then by definition whites are not permitted to associate with blacks. The claims that such rigorously enforced systems of segregation always and inevitably leave the blacks on the bottom are likewise absurd because it implies that if a country has a 100% black population it must be *oppressed by definition*.

(3) Ie, anyone who opposes their particular totalitarian agenda.

(4) Again, not necessarily a racial group.

(5) Speaking as a non-lesbian, this is something I can understand. I find anything more affectionate than a handshake from a man distinctly repulsive!

(6) Including non-white and anti-white *racists*.

(7) It has been said that because homosexuals cannot breed they have to recruit if they wish to preserve their perversion for posterity - as, evidently, most of them do, (see also the reference to the disgraceful attack on the Chief Rabbi Emeritus, page 130).

(8) There would be other legal constraints, and perhaps the biggest constraint of all: the knowledge that people who engage in anti-social behaviour or who propagate philosophies of hatred, degeneracy and perversion, will be openly despised by their fellow men.

(9) In his 1978 monograph *The Silent Community: Public Homosexual Encounters*, Edward William Delph records that "Gay bars, pig parlors and gay baths are owned and operated...expressly for the enjoyment of homosexuals. Not only unwelcome, heterosexuals are systematically discouraged from any patronage...the bartender may refuse to serve him or management may simply ask him or her to leave the premises... [and in some cases] the cashier will state outright that the bath is only for homosexuals". Why any healthy person of any race would want to use the same amenities - especially baths - as these human dung beetles remains to be seen, but the point should be taken that for all their wailing and whining about *homophobia* and discrimination, homosexuals are perfectly willing to discriminate themselves when it suits them.

A more recent example of homosexuals excluding heterosexuals was reported in the July 1995 issue of *British Nationalist*, the monthly newspaper of

the British National Party; a public house in Liverpool was said to cater exclusively for homosexuals; normal people were turned away at the door.

(10) The AIDS industry is a thinly disguised front for the organised homosexual movement. Perhaps the most insidious of these front organisations is the Terrence Higgins Trust. Ostensibly an AIDS charity, it is staffed largely by militant homos and screaming queens, its *educational* literature is blatant, pro-homosexual propaganda, factually inaccurate and often obscene.

(11) The reader is referred to Chapter Nine, note 24 and the technique of bringing about necessary change by first creating the problem then stepping forward with the solution.

(12) This is perhaps the dirtiest trick of all, and is one favoured by the anti-porn industry. Britain's leading Libertarian Chris Tame once said that when they start talking about protecting your children what they are really talking about is destroying your rights.

(13) Thomas Jefferson, letter to W.S. Smith, November 13, 1787, from page 182 of the *BLOOMSBURY DICTIONARY OF QUOTATIONS*, published by Bloomsbury, London, (1987).

(14) Like most members of the SWP, Tom was highly educated as well as highly intelligent and had completed his MA.

(15) Tom suffered from a very rare illness which came on suddenly in mid-life. A mutual friend told me that the doctors had used him as a guinea pig to some extent (they had no choice), so no one knew what would be the eventual outcome. His death was as sudden as it was tragic.

Notes To Bibliography

(1) The British Library Retrospective Catalogue contains six entries for various editions of Lenin's collected works including what appears to be a complete set of his unabridged writings in 46 volumes. This was published by Martin Lawrence in 1927 and 1930; there two translations of Volume 13. I believe the first tranche - which comprises Volumes 1 to 23 - is incomplete, but I admit freely that I did not, and have no intention of, wading through the whole lot.

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

(2) This encyclopaedia was published between 1939 and 1943; it has a reader's guide which is dated 1944.

Author's Index

Like its compiler, this index is woefully inadequate, but it should be sufficient for most readers. A number of authors have been indexed together with their books, although in some cases the books alone have been indexed. For a fuller listing of authors and books, the reader is referred to the bibliography on pages 140-9.

- Abortion, 115, 148, 191
- Abzug, Robert, author *Inside The Vicious Heart...*, 140, 182
- Affirmative action, 134, 186
- Afghanistan, 193
- Africa, 18, 35, 95, 100-1, 105, 107, 110-1, 128, 142-5, 152, 155, 160, 164, 183-4, 187
- Africans, 35, 111-2, 160
- Afro-Americans, 108
- Agriculture, 63, 98, 173
- AIDS, 20, 22, 35, 108, 136, 140, 142-3, 155, 164, 187-8, 200
- Ali, Tariq, 5, 151
- Allen, Gary, conspiracy theorist and author, 52, 140, 152, 192, 196
- Allies, 80, 84, 121, 123
- Altruism, 138-9
- America\American\Americans - throughout
- American Civil Liberties Union (ACLU), 22
- American Civil War, 159
- American Hebrew* newspaper, 140, 159, 181, 192
- American Liberty League, 179
- American Relief Administration, 56
- American Socialist Party, 59
- Amin, President Idi, 114, 190-1
- ANAL (Anti Nazi League), 127-8, 185, 197
- ANC, 111
- Anglo-Saxon, 103-4, 108-9, 115, 188

- Anschluss, 123, 195**
- Anthropology, 95**
- Antinomian, 16, 29, 79, 154**
- Anti-abortion, 115, 191**
- Anti-Asian, 126**
- Anti-black, 42, 112, 117, 126, 187**
- Anti-Blackshirt, 20**
- Anti-capitalist, 42**
- Anti-communism, 31**
- Anti-communist, 25, 156**
- Anti-discrimination, 22**
- Anti-Dühring, 178*
- Anti-fascist, 20, 92-3, 109, 179, 182**
- Anti-fascists, 139**
- Anti-Nazi, 121, 127-8, 193, 197**
- Anti Nazi League - see under ANAL**
- Anti-porn, 200**
- "Anti-racism" \ "Anti-racist" - see under racism**
- Anti-Semitism, 18-9, 89, 90-2, 94, 105, 109, 126-8, 140, 181, 188, 192, 194**
- Anti-Slavery, 114, 140, 190**
- Anti-smoking, 88, 136**
- Apartheid, 18, 111, 199**
- Arab, 78, 130, 198**
- Arabia, 37**
- Arabs, 121**
- ASDA supermarket chain, 69, 175**
- ASH (Action on Smoking and Health), 11, 152**
- Asians, 21, 99, 107, 155**
- Asocials, 194**
- Astrology, 33**
- Astronomy, 10, 145, 151**
- Atrocities, 61, 93, 123, 182, 195**
- Auschwitz, 93, 103, 123, 125, 131, 182, 186, 195**
- Australia, 70, 144, 156, 192**
- Austria, 41, 123**
- Authoritarian, 118, 123, 125**

- Authoritarianism, 118**
Axelrod, 52
Bahamas, 184
Bankers, 44, 52, 58
Banking, 12-3, 159
Banknotes, 49
Banks, 13, 41, 107, 118
Bantu, 97
BBC, 111
Beackon, Derek, 198
Beethoven, 30
Belsen, 93-5, 123-4, 145, 169, 182-3, 195-6
Benn, Nigel, 112
Bermuda, 99, 100, 184
Bigotry, 91, 96-7, 113, 138, 155
Bilbo, 141, 191
Birdwood, Lady, 196
Birmingham Six, 25, 158
Birthrate, 110, 114
Blackshirt, 91, 126, 141, 182
Blair, Tony, 44, 82, 167
Bleackley, Horace, author *Life of John Wilkes*, 141, 159
BNP - see under British National Party
Board of Deputies of British Jews, 92, 195, 197
Boas school, 95
Bochimans, 183
Bolshevik, 4, 12, 32, 50-2, 90, 105, 128, 147, 168, 171
Bolsheviki, 139
Bolsheviks, 2, 50-4, 56, 63, 65, 90
Bolshevism, 17, 50-1, 116, 168
Bondage Of The Free, 98, 147, 156, 184-6
Bourgeois, 15, 28, 47, 51, 79, 166
Bourgeoisie, 24, 53, 166
Boyz N the Hood, 185
Boxing, 11, 21, 72-4, 91, 141, 177, 189
Branson, Richard, 10, 43

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Braunau-on-the-Inn, 195**
- Brezhnev, Leonid, 167**
- Briefing, 144, 167-8*
- British Communist Party, 5**
- British Fascisti (British Fascists or BF), 90-1, 141, 145, 181**
- British Gas, 44**
- British National Party, 97, 113, 129, 134, 166, 176, 181, 189, 198, 200**
- British Union of Fascists, 91, 126, 181, 196**
- Britons Publishing Society, 169, 181**
- Bronstein, David - see under Trotsky**
- Brown, Cedric, 44, 76**
- Brunei, 100**
- Brussels, 50**
- BUF - see under British Union of Fascists**
- Caldwell, Tom, 137-9**
- Cambodia, 55**
- Campbell, Naomi, 30, 160-1**
- Candour magazine, 196*
- Capitalism, 12, 15, 19, 29-32, 39-40, 44, 54, 56-7, 59, 64, 66-7, 74-6, 103, 129, 144, 160, 165-6, 171**
- Capitalists, 15-6, 40, 43, 53, 59, 79, 111, 166**
- Carnegie, Andrew, 10, 152**
- Cartel, 12, 69, 78**
- Castro, 2, 5, 151**
- Catholicism, 170**
- Catholics, 100**
- Celebrities, 58, 188**
- Censorship, 17, 35, 64, 85, 121, 134, 174**
- Cesarani, David, 194**
- Charity, 6, 9, 174, 200**
- Chartist, 14**
- Cheka, 54**
- Chesterton, A.K., 120, 125-7, 141, 193, 196**
- Chickengate, 145, 179*
- Chile, 6**
- China, 27, 55, 110, 144, 149, 179, 188, 192**

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Chinatown, 101
- Chinese, 85, 97, 101, 105, 110, 155
- Chirimuuta, Richard and Rosalind, authors *AIDS, Africa And Racism*, 142, 164
- Christian, 113, 145-6, 155-6, 191-2
- Christianity, 90, 130
- Christians, 11, 154
- Churchill, Winston, 119, 123, 169
- Clarendon, 154
- Clinton administration, 137
- CND, 89
- Collectivisation, 86
- Collectivism, 40, 97
- Collectivist, 47, 84, 98, 125, 129
- Collins, Andrew, 162
- Colonialism, 94-6, 101, 108
- Commonwealth, 125
- Communism, 3-4, 26, 41, 46, 50, 54-6, 79, 81, 84, 116, 123, 129, 145-6, 150-1, 155-7, 161, 168-9, 172-3, 192
- Communist, 2, 5, 19, 20, 25, 27, 35, 41, 50, 56, 60, 62-3, 74, 79, 80, 83, 92, 96-7, 102, 111, 120, 122, 128, 141, 145-6, 150, 156-7, 170, 181, 186, 193
- Communists, 3, 5, 23, 25, 34, 41, 48, 52-3, 56-7, 61, 63, 89, 96, 120-1, 143, 146, 150, 167, 170, 192-3, 197
- Conspiracy, 25, 52, 70, 88, 90, 96, 104, 107, 109, 126, 140, 142-3, 148, 152, 175-6, 188, 192, 196
- Coventry, 121
- Crime, 51, 100, 107, 112, 143, 148, 172, 185
- Crimea, 144, 154
- Crying Wolf*, 148, 185
- Crypto-Jews, 126
- Cuba, 144, 170, 192
- Cuckson, Don, 83
- Currie, Edwina, 87
- Dachau, 93, 103, 110-1, 131, 182, 186
- Daily Worker* (see also *Morning Star*), 56, 83, 179
- Dallas, 141, 179

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Davies, Laura, 37
Decolonialisation, 102
Delmer, Sefton, 121, 142, 193-4
Democratic Centralism, 2, 28, 117
Denning, Lord (formerly Sir Alfred), 142, 190
De-Stalinisation, 62
Dictatorship, 11, 17, 24, 29, 32, 115-6, 122, 150, 162
Discrimination, 11-2, 17-8, 20-2, 103-5, 114, 133-4, 155, 199
Douglas, Lord Alfred, 197
Douglas, Major, 13, 74, 118, 142, 153, 161, 166
Duggal, Rohit, 165-6, 185
Duopoly, 68
Dzerzhinsky, 80
Egalitarianism, 84, 119
Elder, Albert, 196
Elites, 63
Elphick, Harry, 38, 88
Empire-Building, 84, 88
Employment, 21, 68, 74, 86-7, 175
Enabling Act, 120, 122
Engels, 4, 14, 42, 81, 178
En-Li, Chou 5, 151
Environmental Protection Agency (EPA), 88, 147, 180
EPA - see under Environmental Protection Agency
Esquimaux, 97
Ethiopia, 114
Eubank, Chris, 112, 189
Eugenics, 110, 125
Euthanasia, 122, 194
Expropriations, 7, 51
Eysenck, Hans, 34, 84, 140, 143, 162-3
Fabian, 116
Farrakhan, Louis, 115, 191, 192
Fascism, 2, 17-8, 56, 65, 89-92, 104, 115-7, 119-22, 125, 129, 137-9, 147, 150, 154, 180-1
Fascist, 18-9, 48, 65, 89-91, 114-5, 118, 126, 134, 141, 145, 150, 181-3, 197

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Fascists, 39, 65, 71, 83, 90-2, 115, 121, 125, 127, 134, 141-2, 169, 181-2, 196
- Feder, Gottfried, 118
- Feminist, 108, 145, 156, 180
- Fetal (foetal) protection policies, 21-2, 135, 156
- Foot, Paul, 5, 40, 42-7, 58, 143, 166
- Ford, Henry, 90, 144, 180
- FOREST, 11, 147, 152
- Fountainhead, The*, 31
- Frankau, Gilbert, 86, 179
- Freedom\Freedoms - throughout
- Führer - see under Hitler
- Gabb, Sean, 1, 30-1
- Gable, Gerry, 128, 140, 188
- Gadhafi, Colonel, 143, 187
- Galileo, 33
- Gas chambers, 97, 103, 113, 130-1, 182, 185
- Geheimnisse der Weisen von Zion*, 90
- Genocide, 93-5, 100-1, 103, 109, 112, 131
- Genoud, François, 143, 186
- Germany, 18-9, 28, 52, 80, 86, 89-91, 104, 118-9, 122, 182, 187, 191, 194
- Glasnost*, 169
- Goering, Hermann, 80, 172
- Goldsmith, Edward, 167
- Goldwater, Barry, 9
- Gorki, 57
- Gorman, Teresa, 143, 145, 179
- Government - throughout
- Great unwashed, 41
- Greenbacks, 28
- Grese, Irma, 182
- Guildford Four, 25, 158
- Habeas corpus*, 26-8, 158, 169
- Harlem, 101
- Harwood, Richard, 103, 143, 148, 186
- Hashhude, 145, 194
- Haves and Have-nots, 75

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Haworth, 143
Hayek, Frederick, author, 25, 71, 86, 143, 153, 157, 176, 195
Headman, 96
Healthcare, 37
Hegel, 160
Hegelian, 64, 81, 178
Hemmings, Sally, 165
Hereditarians, 34
Hess, Rudolph, 124
Higher purpose, 51-2
Higher truth, 16
Hill, Ray, 141, 191
Hindenburg, Paul von, 122
Hiroshima, 93, 148, 177
Hitler, Adolf - throughout
Hitler-Bormann documents, 143, 186
Hitler, on the Yellow Peril, 105
Hoax Of The Twentieth Century, 141, 182-3, 194
Hodge, Arthur, 114, 141, 190
Hollywood, 31
Holocaust, 18, 64, 93-4, 113, 122-3, 126, 131, 140, 143, 183, 191, 193
Homophobia, 36, 130, 198, 199
Homosexuality, 19, 20, 130, 142, 147, 152, 155, 164, 197, 198
Hungary, 40-1, 74, 177
Hyde, Douglas, 56, 144, 170
Immigrants, 110-2, 187
Immigration, 102-4, 110, 112-3, 126, 147, 186
Imperialism, 29, 40, 94, 100-1, 144, 160, 165
Incentives, 74, 110
India, 95, 183
Indians, 95, 102
Inequality, 34, 95
Infanticide, 24, 157
Infanticide Act, 157
Insiders, 52, 56
Institute of Race Relations, 98, 110, 144, 184

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Intermarriage, 114, 131
- International Jewish Conspiracy, 109
- International Jews, 52, 90
- Internet, 64-5, 173-4
- IQ, 152
- IRA, 129, 165
- Iraq, 114
- Ireland, 100, 107
- Irving, David, author, 144, 150, 187, 192
- Iskra (the Spark)*, 52
- Islam, 115, 130
- Israel, 198
- Italy, 90, 148, 185
- Jackson, Michael, 66
- Jakobowits (or Jakobovits), Lord, 35, 130, 164, 198
- Jamaica, 113
- Japan, 70, 99, 105, 175
- Japanese, 70, 93, 105, 110, 148, 175-7
- Jaubert, Alain, author *Making People Disappear*, 64, 144, 172-3
- Jefferson, Thomas, 42, 137, 165, 200
- Jensen, Arthur, 34, 84
- Jew\Jewish\Jews - throughout
- Jew-baiting, 91
- Jewish Chronicle*, 91, 122, 144, 180-2, 191-3, 195, 197-8
- Jewish Conspiracy, 109
- Jewish People's Council, 92
- Jewishness, 169
- Jewish-controlled, 123
- Jewish-led, 121, 192
- Jewish-owned, 128
- Jew-wise, 181
- Jewry, 91-2, 119, 126-9, 134, 148, 169, 194, 196
- Jihad, 52
- Jordan, Colin, 89, 115, 126, 144, 154, 169
- Joyce, William, 91
- Kahane, Rabbi Meir, 130, 198

- Kai-shek, Chiang, 148**
Kamanev, 50, 61, 170
Kangaroo court, 61
Katyn, 61-2, 139, 143, 172
Kerensky, Alexander, 52
King, Don, 73-4, 176
King John, 26
King, Jonathan, 73
King of Saudi Arabia, 37
King, Rodney, 158
Kitson, Arthur, 161, 181
Kramer, Josef, 123-4, 145, 182, 195
Kremlin, 167, 173
Kronstadt, 54-5, 59
Krushchev, Nikita, 62-3, 172-3
Kulaks, 54
Kuhn-Loeb, 52
Kun, Béla, 40, 41, 45-6, 48, 49, 50, 156, 165, 168
Kurtz, Paul, 131-2, 198
Labour Briefing - see under Briefing
Labour Party, 49, 76, 82-3, 142, 164, 177-9
Laissez-faire, 37, 61, 68-9, 161
Lamarck, 34
Lamarckism, 34-5
Lamarckist, 34
Lamarckists, 81
Law - throughout, (see also under Rule of law)
Leese, Arnold, 91, 126, 181, 183
Leftwich, Joseph, 126
Legal Tender Act, 28
Lenin - throughout (see also Marxism-Leninism and Marxist-Leninist)
Lénine en 1918, 62
Lénine en Octobre, 62
Leonardo, 85
Lesbians, 135, 155
Lewis, Lennox, 11

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Libertarian\Libertarianism\Libertarians, 1, 30-1, 71, 83, 135, 139, 161, 171, 173, 179, 200
Liberty, 2, 22, 92, 111, 121, 137, 143, 146-7, 153-4, 157, 169, 170, 175, 179
Librarian, 83, 176
Libya, 143, 187
Lincoln, Abraham, 42, 142, 159, 165
Lintorn-Orman, Miss Rotha, 90-1, 181
Livingstone, 164
Lobbying, 20, 134
London Labour Briefing - see under *Briefing*
Loyalists, 126
Luneberg, 182
Lysenkoism, 34-6, 63
McCarthy era, 57
Magistrates' Court Act, 27
Magna Carta, 26-7, 158
Malawi, 35
Malaysia, 19, 133
Mandela, Nelson, 111, 189
Marais, Jaap, 18
Marketing, 66, 68, 72, 87, 175
Martov, Julius, 50-2
Marx, Karl, 1, 3-5, 14-5, 29, 31, 43, 49-50, 62, 81, 105, 139, 160-1
Marx, Karl, racism of, 42, 148, 153, 165
Marxism\Marxism-Leninism, 5, 14-6, 19, 24, 34, 40, 50, 64, 81, 83, 96-8, 110, 128-9, 138, 145, 150, 156, 161, 174
Marxist-Leninist, 40, 50, 128
Mattoids, 97, 130
Media, 17, 20, 29, 32-4, 38, 57, 61-4, 66, 80, 93, 95, 100, 104, 107, 151, 160, 172, 174-5, 179, 186, 193
Mein Kampf, 187
Menshevik, 150, 168
Mensheviks, 50
Mental Health Act, 27
Merchants, 190
Microsoft, 8, 10, 174

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Micro-chip, 75
- Mikoyan, 62
- Miscegenation, 95, 104, 109, 111, 130, 133, 135, 198
- MITI, 70
- Molotov, 62, 172
- Molotov-Ribbentrop, 123
- Monopoly, 13, 16, 38, 62-3, 68-9, 71, 142, 152-3, 163, 175
- Monopsony, 175
- Montesquieu, 42
- Morgan, 52
- Morning Star* (see also *Daily Worker*), 39, 83, 179, 193
- Morosov, Sava, 51, 169
- Moscow, 51, 62, 144, 147, 156, 169, 193
- Moslems (or Muslims), 36, 130
- Mosley, Sir Oswald, 20, 91, 126, 181-2, 192, 196
- Mozambique, 111
- MRAP, 128
- Mugabe, Robert, 96, 191
- Muslims (or Moslems), 36, 130
- Mussert, Anton Adriaan, 89
- Mussolini, Benito, 18, 89, 119, 120, 182, 192
- Nagasaki, 93
- Namibia, 111, 183
- Napoleon, 123
- National Alliance, 191
- National Council for Civil Liberties, 92, 197
- National Front, 125-9, 176, 196-7
- National Health Service, 7, 37-8
- Nationalism, 15, 18, 70, 109, 129
- Nationalists, 23, 121, 133
- Navratilova, Martina, 30, 160-1
- Nazi\Nazis\Nazism - throughout
- NCCL - see under National Council for Civil Liberties
- Ndebeles, 191
- Negro\Negroes, 42, 58, 95-6, 98, 101, 113-4, 140, 142, 165,
- Negroes, dominance of heavyweight boxing by, 21, 99, 171, 184-5, 190

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Newton, Sir Isaac, 85**
NF - see under National Front
No Colour Bar for Britain, 103, 141, 186
Nomenklatura, 83
Non-anti-Semitic, 89
Nuremberg, 61, 118, 172
Odour, 184
Oligopoly, 68
Owens, Jesse (J.C.), 187
Oxford-educated, 45
Paedophiles, 174
Palestinians, 120
Pendell, Elmer, author *SEX VERSUS CIVILIZATION*, 96, 120, 145, 184, 193
Perestroika, 169
Pétain, Marshal, 93
Plekhanov, 51-2
Pogroms, 153
Political Pilgrims (book and people), 119, 144, 192-3
Pollitt, Harry, 5, 150
Pornography, 64, 152
Pravda, 52
Pregnancy Discrimination Act, 21
Prohibition, 38, 164
Proletariat, 24, 29, 32, 41, 53, 79, 81-2, 145, 156
Propaganda, 20, 35, 57, 64, 79, 93, 105, 111, 120, 123, 126, 129, 130, 143, 160, 169, 173, 183, 197, 200
Protectionism, 175
Protocols of the Learned Elders of Nippon, 70
Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion, 90, 107-8, 121, 159, 180
Prynné, William, 28, 159
Quangoes, 136
Quigley, Professor Carroll, author *Tragedy And Hope*, 14-6, 46, 54, 69, 95, 110, 118, 146, 153-4, 167, 170, 175-6, 183, 188, 192
Race-conscious, 191
Race-hate, 128, 188

- Race-mixing, 19, 20, 94, 108, 112, 134**
Race relations, 2, 19, 21, 136
Racialism - see under racism
Racism, 18, 29, 34-6, 42, 70, 91-2, 95, 97-100, 103-4, 107-14, 124, 127-8, 130, 132, 136, 142, 144, 152, 164, 183-4, 188, 190, 198
Rand, Ayn, 6, 31, 56, 84, 98, 129, 141, 146, 151, 161, 179, 184, 197
RCP, 83
Redgrave, Vanessa, 5
Redistribution, 43, 86
Referendum, 85, 184
Refugees, 102, 185
Reichstag, 120, 193
Rembrandt, 30
Repatriation, 103, 185
Revel, Jean-François, author *THE FLIGHT FROM TRUTH*, 146, 183, 190-1, 193, 197
Revisionism, 131
Revisionist, 52, 103, 182-3
Revisionists, 122-3
Rhodesia, 96-7
Rockefeller, 10, 52, 140, 152
Rockwell, Lincoln, 105-6, 115, 146, 187-8
Roddick, Anita, (founder of Bodyshop), 10, 43-4
Roehm, Ernst, 19, 52, 121
Romanovs, 54
Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, 86, 123, 172
Roots of Racism, 98-9, 144, 184
Rosenbaum, Alice - see under Rand, Ayn
Rothermere, Lord, 91
Rubik, Erno, and his cube, 68, 72, 74, 177
Rule of law, 22, 24-8, 95, 120, 122, 127, 134, 156-9, 163, 167, 190, 195
Runnymede, 26
Russia, 4, 27, 31, 34-5, 42, 48, 52-4, 56-7, 80, 98, 119, 123, 165
Russian, 46, 50, 52, 60, 98, 123, 153, 168-9, 171
Russian Social Democratic Labour Party, 50
Rwanda, 100, 114

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Rwandans, 101, 185
Saar, 123
Salmonella, 87
Saudi, Arabia, 37
Schiff, Jacob, 52
Schwarz, Dr Fred, anti-Communist and author, 25, 62-3, 146, 150, 156-7, 170, 172-3, 192
Searchlight (magazine and Organisation), 126, 128, 140-1, 146, 163, 179, 188, 190-1
Self-censorship, 17
Self-governing, 96
Self-publishing, 162
Self-rule, 118
Self-sacrifice, 139
Self-seekers, 104
Separatists, 133, 192
Serajevo, 148, 177
Shakespeare, 30
Shaw, George Bernard, 119, 193
Shub, David, author *Lenin*, 53-4, 79, 146, 156, 165, 168-70, 174, 177-8
Siberia, 168
Skeggs, Malcolm, 176
Smith, Adam, 69, 146, 175
Smith, (Alfred E), Al, 86, 179
Social Credit, 13, 48, 74, 142, 161, 164, 166, 183
Socialism\Socialist\Socialists - throughout
Socialist-indoctrination, 36
Socialist-oriented, 136
Socialist Party of Great Britain, 48-9, 168
Socialist Workers Party, 39, 40, 42, 46, 49, 83, 103, 128, 194, 197, 200
Sociology, 102
Sony, 72, 74
SOS Racisme, 128
South African Labour Party, 155
Soviet\Soviets - throughout
Soviet Union, Western aid to, 56-7, 147, 170

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Sowell, Thomas, author, 147, 187
Spain, 59
Spearhead, 110, 147, 188, 196, 197
Spectator, 30
SPGB - see under Socialist Party of Great Britain
SS, 182
Stalin, 2, 4, 12, 35, 40, 42, 48, 50-2, 54-5, 57, 62-3, 67, 80, 119, 123, 138,
147, 153, 156, 159, 169-73, 177
Stalinism, 55
Statism, 87
Steffgen, Kent, author *Bondage Of The Free*, 98, 101-2, 147, 156, 184-6
Stoddard, Lothrop, author *The Rising Tide Of Color*, 104-6, 128, 147,
186
Streicher, Julius, 191
Stürmer, 188, 194
Subsidies, 7, 9, 70-1
Sutton, Antony, 52, 57-8, 147, 170-1, 180
Sweden, 115
Switzerland, 52, 114
SWP - see under Socialist Workers Party
Tariffs, 70-1, 175-6, 179
Tasmania, 94
Tatchell, Peter, 35
Taxation, 49, 134, 152, 179
Teheran, 177
Thorburn, Cliff, 21
Thralldom of interest, 118
Thurlow, Richard, author, 147, 180
Tiananmen Square, 139
Tiflis, 51, 55, 139
Tingle, Rachel, author *Gay Lessons*, 147, 164
Tithes, 24
Tokyo, 93
Torah, 198
Tories, 49
Tortola, 114, 141, 190

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

- Totalitarian, 118, 123, 125, 137, 199**
- Totalitarianism, 118**
- Tragedy of the Commons, 8*
- Trotsky, Leon, 2, 4, 5, 9, 12-3, 43, 46-8, 52, 54-5, 57-9, 60-1, 67, 76, 81, 138, 145, 148, 150, 153-4, 170-1, 177**
- Trotskyite, 39, 40, 103, 168**
- Tsarism, 53**
- Tsarist, 54, 90**
- Tse-Tung, Mao, 2, 5, 151**
- Tyndall, John, 127, 129, 196, 197**
- Typhus, 93**
- Uganda, 191**
- Ulianov - see under Lenin**
- Ulyanov, Alexander (brother of Lenin), 50**
- Ulyanov - see also Lenin**
- United States - throughout**
- Usury, 12, 166**
- Vernalization, 34**
- Verrall, Richard, 143, 148**
- Vietnam, 144, 154, 193**
- Waco, 64, 173**
- Walendy, Udo, author, 148, 173**
- War - throughout**
- Warren, Frank, 73-4, 177**
- Watson, Michael, 112, 189**
- Webster, Martin, 126-7, 129, 196-7**
- Weimar, 19, 118**
- Western-built, 57**
- White, Dr Margaret, author, 148, 191**
- White Supremacy, 115**
- Wilkes, John, 28, 141, 159**
- Yat-sen, Dr Sun, 85, 148-9, 179**
- Yellow Peril, 104-7**
- Zaire, 185**
- Zambia, 44**
- Zimbabwe, 97, 108**

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

Zinoviev, 50, 170

Zionism, 121, 128, 194

Zionist, 18-9, 94, 109, 119-20, 126-8, 130, 134, 140, 143, 169, 188

Zionists, 120-1

FREEDOM UNDER SOCIALISM?

The word socialism has pleasing connotations, many people in all walks of life are proud to call themselves socialists. Socialism will, many of them say, lead to a better and more equitable world. When the economy, or even society as a whole, is planned by the government, more wealth will be generated, and none of the at times obscene inequalities which bedevil the capitalist system will exist. Socialists promise and look forward to a world in which racial and religious bigotry and intolerance are eradicated, and in which each will produce according to his (or her) ability and consume according to his need. But what lies behind the rhetoric of peace, love, racial and sexual equality, and the brotherhood of man? And how much freedom would the average person, or anyone, enjoy under a totally planned socialist society?

This book takes a fresh look at socialism from a Libertarian perspective and exposes many of the fallacies, inaccuracies and outright lies which are propagated tirelessly by socialism's staunchest proponents. It explodes the latter day myth that socialism has always been a staunch opponent of racial and religious bigotry, and documents its common origins with fascism. It dissects the Bolshevik Revolution, the myth of Stalinism, and the way socialism has been nurtured by its alleged deadliest enemies, and exposes the way successive generations of socialists have manipulated the past in order to control the future. Finally, it explains exactly what socialism has in store for us and for future generations, and what we must do in order to eradicate it.

Published by InfoText Manuscripts,

**93c Venner Road,
Sydenham,
London SE26 5HU.
England.**

ISBN 1 871473 83 7